UNIVERSAL LIBRARY
111 557
UNIVERSAL LIBRARY

INTRODUCTION

This is the fifth of a series of indexes which finally will appear as Volume 150 of THE TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM. Volumes sixty-nine through one hundred and eight are here included in one cumulated index. Interim indexes will be issued as the encyclopedia progresses and a final cumulative index will appear as Volume 150 of the series.

The arrangement of this index is alphabetico-specific; that is, the whole is arranged in one alphabetic order, and the entries are always made as specific as possible. The user, therefore, should always use a "dictionary" approach in seeking information. For examples, discussion of Baptism will be found directly under Baptism and not under Sacraments; individual Church Fathers are entered under their names and are not collected under the heading Fathers of the Church. Volume is separated from page(s) by a colon: inclusive paging is always given when a discussion goes beyond one page—this is indicated by a hyphen, thus: 6:20-22.

Cross references are used to connect related headings. *See also* references are always made from general to particular, not vice versa. Reading the modifications under the heading may also suggest related material. In order to make the final index as serviceable as possible, librarians and other users of the index are asked to make suggestions and criticisms. Comments on the adequacy of the cross references and on the possible use of "form" subject headings will be especially welcome.

—JOSEPH W. SPRUG
Index Editor

Edited by HENRI DANIEL-ROPS of the Académie Française

General Editor of the English Language Edition: LANCELOT C. SHEPPARD

American Consulting Editor and Chief of Consultants: CELESTINE LUKE, F.S.C., S.T.D., of Manhattan College

"A NEW means of conveying religious culture today . . . one which should bring Catholics much spiritual joy."
—L'OSSERVATORE ROMANO

"All librarians will be interested in this monumental work . . . and there should be a copy of it in every rectory and parish."
—THE CATHOLIC REVIEW SERVICE

". . . an auspicious feat in Catholic publishing . . . a source of understanding and inspiration for all intelligent readers."
—AMERICA

"All these books are useful and interesting for information and reference . . . they are very well written."
—THE CATHOLIC NEWS, N. Y.

"School, college, and parish libraries will probably want to subscribe to this series . . . a way of acquiring a large measure of Christian culture."—D. Bernard Theall, O.S.B., NC FEATURES

". . . a new kind of encyclopedia. This monumental work has taken on the task of confronting the ancient Faith with the full scope of modern research in every field of knowledge."
—THE SIGN

". . . exceptional stature and value . . . excellently printed and bound . . . a series not only instructive but handsome as well."
—THE CATHOLIC TRANSCRIPT

". . . more for the average reader, and answers virtually all of the questions that are likely to occur to him, but, if one is to judge from the first volumes, will most probably succeed in interesting his learned colleagues as well."—THE BOSTON PILOT

"An enterprise of great scope in the intellectual and spiritual life of contemporary Catholicism."
—THE SATURDAY REVIEW

"This series is such that, having nourished the intelligence, it will also move the heart, and lead its readers to prayer."
—C. C. MARTINDALE, S.J.

ABAILARD, PIERRE, 1079-1142
communion of saints, 26:26
ABBOTS
Bernard of Clairvaux to, 98:64-65
ABORTION
economic development, 106:117
Japan, 132:45
moral aspects, 132:43
ABREACTION
psychoanalysis, 93:87
creator, 11:55-58
ABSOLUTE, The
demand for, 35:19-21, 48-53
creator of the world, 11:27
experience, 35:51-52
metaphysical problem, 19:98
metaphysics and, 35:136
oneness, 11:31
reason and creation, 19:25-27
social ethics, 34:93-94
thought and, 35:23
transcendence, 19:91
values, 35:76
the word, 35:49n
world and, 11:25-26
ABSOLUTISM
development; French Revolution, 91:110
moral, 91:127
political, 91:112-113
ACTION
Blondel's philosophy, 35:18-19
ACTION FRANCAISE
condemnation, 89:102
ACTIVE LIFE
Gospel teaching, 69:44
ACTS OF JOHN
Last Supper; hymn, 125:18-19
ACTS OF THE APOSTLES
Gospel before the Gospels, 67:102-109
Gospel story of Jesus and, 67:104-108
primitive catechesis, 67:105
references
Acts 1.14---45:15
Acts 2.17---95:29
Acts 2. 30-31---24:19
Acts 2. 38-40---48:57
Acts 2. 42-47---105:32
Acts 3.16---67:103
Acts 4.32-37---105:33
Acts 9.3-9---98:27
Acts 10.13-15, 28-29---14:45
Acts 10. 34---95:29
Acts 10. 37-43---67:9
Acts 10. 38---105:29
Acts 15.7-12---98:30
Acts 15.13-21---98:30
Acts 15. 23-29---98:31
Acts 15. 28-29---48:105
Acts 18. 1-3---14:37
AD LUCEM (organization)
lay missioners, 100:56
ADAM
king of creation, 19:50
ADAM AND EVE
Gnosticism, 11:113
happiness, 25:44
immortality, 25:42
impeccability, 25:43
Nazarene teaching, 139:116
ADLER, ALFRED, 1870-1937
on personality, 93:25
ADO of Sens (Abp, *d.* 875)
Martyrology, 109:60, 61
ADOLESCENCE
divided loyalty, 93:108
masturbation, 93:68
period of growth, 93:107-108
responsibility, 93:117
sexual activity, 93:109
ADRIAN I, POPE (*d.* 795)
charities, 105:96
ADRIAN VI, POPE 1459-1523
(*elected* 1522)
Council of Trent, 78:118
ADULTERY
biblical teaching, 69:35
Gospel teaching, 69:42
ADVENTISM; ADVENTISTS
acceptance, 139:73
branches, 139:66-68
end of the world, 139:74
founder, 139:55
pentecostal groups, 139:68
perfectionist groups, 139:68
Reformation Movement, 139:67
return of Christ, 139:56-59
sects akin to, 139:68
Tabernacle Movement, 139:67
Weissenberg Movement, 139:71
AELRED, SAINT, 1109?-1166
Mariology, 45:46
Mirror of Charity, 40:54
spirituality, 40:53-56
AERONUATICS
international aspects, 95:14
military, 131:9
AESCHYLUS
Greek religion, 142:61-62
AESTHETICS
science and beauty, 130:135-137
AFRICA
awakening civilization, 100:125
Bandoeng Conference, 100:125
new nations, 106:66
AFRICAN MISSIONS OF LYONS
(*see* SOCIETY OF AFRICAN MISSIONS)
AFTER-LIFE (*see* FUTURE LIFE)
AGAGIANIAN, GREGORY PETER XV,
Cardinal, 1895-
missions, 102:115

AGAPE
meaning, 105:27
AGED
gerocomium, 105:65
AGNES OF JESUS, Mother, 1602-1634
stigmatization, 57:25
AGNOSTICISM
philosophy and, 130:66
religion of feeling and, 130:65-72
AGONY IN THE GARDEN
(see *under* JESUS CHRIST)
AGRICULTURE
India and Japan, 132:60
Mater et Magistra, 132:128-130
mechanical aids, 132:72-74
produce; comparison of yields, 132:58-59
progress in production, 132:57
revolution necessary and possible, 132:59-60
seeds, improvement of, 132:70-72
socio-political aspects, 132:79-80
technical improvement, 132:61-74
AKATHISTOS HYMN
Eastern liturgy, 135:40-41
Eastern piety, 135:79
Mariology, 45:31-32
ALAIN
Sartre and, 91:76
ALASTRUEY SANCHEZ, GREGORIO
on redemption, 25:96
ALBERT the GREAT, SAINT, 1193-1280
communion of saints, 26:27
Mariology, 45:50-51
ALCOHOLICS ANONYMOUS
program; 12 steps, 93:84-85
ALCOHOLISM
addiction, 93:80
development of addiction, 93:81
disease, 93:79
disintegrating personality, 93:81
hospital treatment, 93:83
incidence, 93:79
mission work, 100:68-69
responsibility, 93:82
social effects, 93:83
types, 93:79-80
ALCUIN, 735-804
Sacramentary, 109:20
ALDHELM, SAINT
church music, 125:57
ALEXANDER VI, POPE, 1431-1503
(*elected* 1492)
(*formerly* BORGIA, Rodrigo, Cardinal, *q.v.*)
administrator, 78:30
Borgias, 78:30-31
election and pontificate, 78:29-32
penitence, 78:31
Savonarola and, 78:35-38
ALEXANDER VII, POPE, 1599-1667
missions, 100:13
ALEXANDER AKIMETES, SAINT, 5th century
monasticism, 135:65
ALEXANDER the GREAT, 356-323 B.C.
Greek religion, 142:74
ALEXANDER of HALES (*d.* 1245)
communion of saints, 26:27
ALEXANDER, NOEL, O.P., 1639-1724
communion of saints, 26:31-32
ALEXANDRIA
early art, 121:14
ALEXANDRIAN SCHOOL
Christology, 24:39
Gospel development, 69:100
Theotokos, 45:26
ALL SAINTS' DAY
communion of saints, 26:151
ALMA REDEMPTORIS MATER
Marian antiphon, 45:55
ALMSGIVING
Benedictine almoner, 105:88
biblical teaching, 69:35
charity and, 34:131, 105:45
communion of saints, 26:127
Gelasius, Pope, 105:77
Leo the Great on, 105:76
ALPHONSUS LIGUORI, SAINT, 1696-1787
Mariology, 45:75-76
role, 98:125
ALTARS
relics (*see under* RELICS)
AMADEUS of Lausanne (*d.* 1159)
Mariology, 45:46
AMALARIUS of Metz, *ca.* 780-851
divine office, 109:32
AMBROSE, SAINT (Bp of Milan), 340-397
Ambrosian rite and, 111:28
church history, 98:105
eternity of the world, 11:69-70
Gospel commentaries, 69:103
hymns, 125:36
Mary and Eve, 45:20
poor relief, 105:13
psalmody, 125:28-29
Theodosius and, 89:25
AMBROSIAN CHANT
description, 125:49
AMBROSIAN RITE
Gallican liturgy and, 111:28
history
Charles Borromeo, 111:29
Milan, 111:27
liturgical year, 111:35-36
order of Mass, 111:30-34
origins and history, 111:27-30
AMNESIA
responsibility, 93:121

AMOS, THE PROPHET
Hesiod and, 142:44
AMOS, BOOK OF
references
Am 5.21-27---105:17
ANABAPTISTS
Luther and, 78:68
mysticism, 78:104
ANANIAS AND SAPHIRA
Satan and, 43:22
sin of, 105:33
ANARCHISM
individualistic, 34:77-78
ANATOMY, HUMAN
early works, 105:114
ANAXIMANDER
Greek religion, 142:45
ANCEL, ALFRED, Bp
Gospels and, 69:142
ANCELLE E OBLATE DEL CUORE DI GESU
secular institute, 87:64
ANDRIANI, MARIA ROSA, 1790-
stigmatic, 57:60
ANERIO, FELICE, *ca.* 1564-1614
church music, 125:112
ANGELA of Foligno, Blessed, 1250-1309
inedia, 57:59
ANGELA MERICI, SAINT, 1474-1540
founder, 78:111-112
secular institutes and, 87:51-52
ANGELICALS
apostolate, 105:162
ANGELINES
secular Ursulines, 87:53
ANGELIS, CLAUDIA DE, 1675-1715
stigmatist, 57:50
ANGELISM
social error, 34:121
ANGELS
Church and, 26:85-88
cultus, 26:86
Gospel teaching, 69:65n
infused knowledge, 24:168
liturgy, 26:86
peccability, 25:43n
ANGELUS (prayer)
history, 45:57-58
origin, 78:17
ANGER
love and, 69:48
ANGLICAN ORDERS
invalidity; declaration, 78:90
Leo XIII, 138:86
reunion, factor in, 138:85
ANIMALS
dreams, 131:71
drinking behavior, 131:12
Francis of Assisi, 98:76-77
learning, 131:79
perceptions, 131:69, 74
purposive behavior, 131:89
societies, 34:9
souls, 11:110
training, 131:76
ANIMISM
Judaism, 11:24
Origen, 11:83
psychoanalysis, 43:117
ANNE OF THE ASSUMPTION (*d.* 1660)
stigmata, 57:50
ANNULMENT OF MARRIAGE
(see MARRIAGE: annulment)
ANNUNCIATION, FEAST OF THE
history, 45:34
ANSBERT, SAINT, 7th century
charities, 105:89
ANSELM, SAINT (Abp of Canterbury), 1033-1109
ontological argument, 15:45-48; 91:21n
ANSKAR, SAINT (*d.* 865)
role, 98:108
ANTHONY ZACCARIA, SAINT, 1502-1539
founder, 105:144
ANTHROPOCENTRISM
humanism, 91:90-91
science and, 91:96
in science and politics, 91:92
ANTHROPOLOGY
Christian, 11:74-118, 119
Incarnation and, 11:35
man and animal, 11:109-110
Platonic, criticism of, 11:74-79
ANTI-CATHOLICISM
France, 19th century, 89:101
United States, 89:76
ANTI-CLERICALISM
counter-reformation period, 87:50
ANTIOCH
patriarchate; bishoprics, 121:56
ANTIOCH, COUNCIL OF, 325
on creation, 11:62
ANTIOCHIAN SCHOOL
Christology, 24:41
Gospel development, 69:100
Theotokos, 45:26
ANTIPHONS
Antiphonale Romanum, 125:35
Marian, 45:55-56; 125:78
Marian; 13th century, 109:43
ANTI-SEMITISM
Christian world and, 73:25
excommunication for, 105:134
ANXIETY
forbidden to the Christian, 14:58
modern civilization, 91:121, 122
neuroses, 93:44
APARTHEID (see SEGREGATION)
APHRODITE
goddess, 142:30-31

APOCALYPSE, BOOK OF
references
Ap 6.10-11---26:150
Ap 12---45:15, 23
APOCRYPHAL BOOKS (N.T.)
gospels and art, 121:102
gospels as *deliramenta*, 67:40
APOLLINARIANISM
Nestorius and, 24:39
APOLLINARIS, of Laodicea (*d.ca.* 390)
Christological error, 24:35
flesh (the word), 24:27
APOLLO
Greek god, 142:26-27, 131
legislator, 142:55
patron of divination, 142:54
APOLOGETICS
anti-religious scientific apologetics, 130:11-15
cosmology and, 130:124
early Christian centuries, 24:66
philosophy and science, 130:97
scientific "proofs" of religion, 130:91-107
APOLOGIAE
liturgical history, 109:22-23
APOLOGISTS
church history, 98:104
APOPHATISM
definition, 135:137n
APOSTLES
authority in teaching, 89:12
first members of the Church, 48:49
mission, 83:17-18
mission of love, 105:31
recruiting, 14:34
"Whom do you say," 138:106
APOSTLES' CREED
communion of saints, 26:15-17
Protestant regard for, 26:41
Trinitarian in construction, 26:20
APOSTOLATE
Christ's precept, 83:55-56
communion with the Church, 26:125
lay Christians, 83:56
motivation, 56:130
Peyriguère on, 102:148
premissionary, 102:146-152
Suhard, 102:7
Trinity as origin, 83:52
APOSTOLIC DELEGATE
diplomatic relations, papal, 100:44-45
APOSTOLIC SECTS (see SECTS)
APOSTOLIC SUCCESSION
Christ's teaching, 48:106
APOSTOLICITY OF THE CHURCH
Christian unity, 138:119
APPARITIONS
bodily transporting, 43:112
diabolic, 43:111
ARCHIMEDES
achievements, 14:54
ARCHITECTS
Renaissance, 78:55
ARCHITECTURE
Carolingian, 121:164
Roman, 121:113
ARES
god, 142:29
ARIANISM
creation and generation, 11:61-64
Gnosticism and, 24:34
history of Christological error, 24:33-36
incarnation; creation, 19:101-102
Sirmium, Council of, 89:23
ARISTIDES
on creation, 11:40
ARISTOPHANES
Greek religion, 142:64-65
ARISTOTLE
eternity of the world, 19:101
ethics (Bossuet), 69:131
Greek religion, 142:70
matter, 11:46
Orphic beliefs, 11:11
on the Pythagoreans, 14:53
science, 130:20
scientific realism, 130:45
soul; theory, 11:11
ARMAMENTS
expenditure for, 132:118
ARNOBIUS *Afer*
on the soul, 11:78-79
thought of, 69:100
ARNOLD (Abbot of Bonneval, *d.ca.* 1156)
Mariology, 45:47
ART
biblical pictures, 121:16-18
Byzantine, 121:113
Greco-Roman inheritance, 121:114
Persian influence, 121:114
Carolingian, 121:164-184
catacombs, 121:7-34
Celtic Christian art, 121:162-163
Christian
anti-materialism, 121:32
apocrypha, 121:102
bibliography, 121:187-188
earliest period, 121:29-34
Logos on the Cross, 121:103-112
migrations, period of, 121:154-163
mission countries, 100:59
mystery and cult pictures, 121:138-153
Nola, 121:138
oldest theme, 121:91
orante, 121:23-24
origins, 121:11

realism, 121:33
Rhenish Franks, 121:161
Roman emperors as source, 121:98
San Apollinare in Classe, 121:141
San Aquilino, 121:140
S. Pudenziana, 121:139
SS. Cosma e Damiano, 121:140
shepherd, 121:21-23
themes, 4th century, 121:95
early church, 121:7
East and West, 121:31
forbidden images, 121:8
Frankish, 121:158-162
history
German tribes, 121:156
instrumental cause, 24:154-155
liturgy and (see LITURGY AND ART)
Lombard, 121:157
meal pictures, 121:19-20
medieval history, 121:154
religious
liturgy and symbol, 135:55
secularism, 102:74
serving the Christian idea, 100:60
themes, 121:16
ART OBJECTS
Maximian's throne, 121:137
pilgrims to the Holy Land, 121:155
ARTEFACT (see CYBERNETICS)
ARTEMIS
goddess, 142:27-28
ARTISTS
Renaissance, 78:56
ASCETICISM
baptism and life, 56:97
Cross-centered, 135:68
Jewish spirituality, 73:75
martyrdom and, 87:28
motivation, 56:94
passionless, 135:68
ASCLEPIUS
cult of, 142:63-64
ASSEMBLIES OF GOD
Pentecostal Movement, 139:103
ASSEMBLY
social concept, 34:32
ASSOCIATION
social concept, 34:29-30
ASSOCIATION IN JESUS CHRIST
sect, 139:70
ASSUMPTION, The
Christian unity, 138:53
definition, 45:90-92
Eastern Orthodoxy, 45:98
history of doctrine
middle ages, 45:42
ASSUMPTION, FEAST OF THE
history, 45:33-34
ASTROLOGY
Greek religion, 142:82-83
ASTRONOMY
science; development, 14:89-90
ASTROPHYSICS
development, 14:111
ATHANASIUS, SAINT (Patriarch of Alexandria, *d.* 373)
Apollinarianism, 24:36
Christology, 24:39
Church and Incarnation, 135:27
on creation, 11:53
creation and Arianism, 11:62, 63
Gospel development, 69:101
on the hypostatic union, 24:118-119
importance, 98:105
Incarnation; purpose, 24:109-110
pre-eminence of the Word, 24:40
Tyre, Council of, 89:22-23
ATHEISM
absurdity of the world, 130:35-38
aggressive anti-theists, 56:41
aristocratic, 91:56-65
belief; weakness of man, 91:51
bibliography, 91:155-156
cause of, 91:19
certitude, 130:65
characteristics of God rejected, 56:42-44
Christian civilization and, 91:86-87
civilization and, 102:78-85
communism (*see under* COMMUNISM)
contemporary, 55:40-44
contradicting systems, 91:79
contradiction at heart of, 91:12
desire that God not exist, 91:126
the divine remains, 91:54
evidence used against God, 91:20
evil and, 91:146, 147
existence of, 91:18
faith, perfect, and, 91:153
faith, test of, 91:143-144
forgetting God, 91:130
God as symbol, 91:53
God ethically impossible, 91:27
Hegel; death of God, 91:42
Hegel's philosophy, 91:12
heroism, 91:8
humanism, modern, 91:30-35
idea of God, existence of, 91:49
immanence, principle of, 91:26
indifference, 56:40
integral, 91:81
social aspects, 91:119
kingdom of nothingness, 91:78
Marxism and, 91:66; 130:150
Marxist dialectics, 130:42-61
mature persons, 56:40
messianism, 56:44
modern period
historical force, 91:83
mass phenomenon, 91:14

ATHEISM–continued
originality, 91:25
origins, 91:45
question of God, 91:120
spirit of the times, 91:84-123
spread of, 91:70
modern times, 91:7
moral attributes of God and, 91:59
morality and, 91:127, 145
natural reason, 35:114
negation, 91:10
pantheism, 91:11
Pascal on, 91:16, 133
political, 91:80-81
political absolutism, 91:113
politics, modern, 91:103
polytheism, 91:142
practical godlessness, 91:10
a proof of religion, 35:24
prophetic, 91:143
prophets and, 91:133
as purifier, 91:131
reason and religion, 91:124
religious feelings and, 91:50
removal of God; effects, 91:54
replacing God, 91:53
scandal, 91:124, 125
science and, 91:24
science and Marxism, 130:59-61
science and religion, 130:10
science and sin, 14:139
scientist and, 91:22
sects and, 139:12
sin as cause, 91:127
social injustices of Christians, 130:45
social principle, 91:119
sources, 91:22-30
suffering and faith, 91:139
systems disagree, 91:51-56
totalitarianism and, 91:14, 119
valid denials, 91:139
victims, 91:143
wisdom and, 91:15
ATHENA
daughter of Zeus, 142:24-25
ATHENAGORAS
on creation, 11:41
ATOMIC POWER
Einstein on, 102:11
ATOMIC WEAPONS
nuclear experiments, protest against, 95:99
ATONEMENT
asceticism of expiation, 56:98
justice and, 25:113
justice and Christ's satisfaction, 25:96n
meaning of, 25:92
mystery of justice, 25:94-99
satisfaction, Christ suited for, 25:82
vicarious satisfaction, 25:92-120
ATRIUM
basilicas, 121:40
ATTIS
god, 142:144
ATTITUDE(s)
social, 34:51-52
AUGSBURG, DIET OF, 1530
failure, 78:74
AUGURS (see DIVINATION)
AUGUSTINE, SAINT (Abp of Canterbury, *d.* 604)
Benedictine expansion, 105:91
role, 98:107
AUGUSTINE, SAINT (Bp of Hippo), 354-430
angels and the Church, 26:85-87
barbarians at Hippo, 98:33
biblical scholarship
Gospels, 69:103-104
canonical life, 87:33
charities, 105:92
Christology
bodily infirmities, 24:125
hypostatic union, 24:118
union of natures, 24:64
the Church and the Holy Spirit, 26:80
Church in heaven, 26:91-92
church music, 125:29
on creation, 11:60
creation in time, 11:70-71
on death, 98:46-47
ecclesiology
universality, 95:30
eternal return, myth of the, 11:72
on evil, 11:101
on freedom, 11:99-100
on heaven, 26:154
on homosexuality, 93:59
on human love, 98:42
Incarnation; purpose, 24:115
influence
Charlemagne, 105:99
letter to bishops of Africa, 98:37-38
love of neighbor, 105:27
love; sons of God, 26:128-129
Manichaeism, 11:98-104
Mariology
the Assumption, 45:42
virginal motherhood, 45:22-23
Neoplatonism, 11:92
non-violence, 105:101-102
Origen, criticism, 11:91-92
pantheism, 11:45
on Purgatory, 26:144
role in Church history, 98:12
sermon (295th), 98:39-41
on sex, 11:104
sex; Christian thought, 93:57
on sin, 11:102
on the soul, 11:100
struggle against heresy, 98:33-48

sufferings of Christ, 26:140
theology
mysteries of faith, 40:24-25
unity in Christ, 26:77-78
war, 105:102
on wisdom, 98:43-44
AUGUSTUS, Emperor of Rome, B. C. 63 - A. D. 14
Roman religion, 142:141-143
AUTHORITY
forms, 34:23
social status, 34:22
AUTHORITY, CIVIL
derivative power, 89:43
God the source, 34:123
AUTHORITY (in religion)
historical fact, 89:20-21
undervalued, 89:20
AUTPERTUS, AMBROSIUS, O.S.B. (*d.* 778?)
Mariology, 45:38-39
Mary and the Church, 45:23
AVE MARIS STELLA
medieval image, 45:40
AVE REGINA CAELORUM
Marian antiphon, 45:56
BABYLAS, SAINT
relics, 121:73
BACONTHORPE, JOHN (*d.* 1348)
Mariology, 45:54
BAKER, GEORGE, 1880-
sectarian, 139:121
BALAAM
inspired, 95:26
BAND
social concept, 34:32
BANDUNG CONFERENCE, 1955
war and, 95:97
BANNEAUX
the apparition, 45:82
BAPTISM
communion of saints, 26:120
conversion and, 56:61
effects
Christian way of life, 56:96
grafting into Christ, 69:67
passion of Christ, 25:127
relations with the Church, 26:102-103
Holy Spirit, 69:66-67
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:98
mission of the baptized, 48:138
Mormonism, 139:50
Pentecostal assemblies, 139:113
rites and ceremonies
adult baptism, 109:107n
BAPTISTERIES
early art, 121:70-71
Frankish art, 121:159
Lateran, 121:71
Riez, 121:71
BARBARIAN INVASIONS OF ROME
bishops' role, 105:73
Jerome on, 105:72-73
vandals and pope, 89:27
BARBARIANS
Hippo, siege of, 98:33ff
BARBO, LOUIS (Abbot, *d.* 1443)
reform, 40:136
BAREILLE, G.
communion of saints, 26:36
BARI, COUNCIL AT (1038)
reunion attempt, 138:12
BARNABITES
foundation, 105:144
reform movement, 78:108
BARTH, KARL, 1886-
doctrine, 138:23
Mariology, 138:33
BASIL, SAINT, the Great, 330 (*ca.*)-379
on creation, 11:60
eternity of the world, 11:68-69
Holy Spirit and deification, 135:36
hospitable works, 105:62-63
humanity of Christ, 24:135
matter; creation, 11:54
monasticism, 135:63, 64
pictures; veneration, 121:146
BASILICA(S)
Bimbir-Kilisse, 121:59
Byzantine influence, 121:63-64
Byzantium, 121:115
Debra Damo, 121:63
early parish churches, 121:51
Eastern, 121:68
Hippo, 121:61
Menas at Alexandria, 121:85
Mount of Olives, Bethlehem, 121:80
Palestine, 121:80
public buildings, 121:39
Rusafa, 121:59
St John Lateran, 121:40-43
St Paul's, 121:50-51
St Peter's, 121:44-50
St Sebastian, 121:75
San Nazaro Maggiore, 121:77
Santa Maria Maggiore, 121:52-54
Santa Sabina, 121:51-52
Santo Stefano, 121:55
Syria and Palestine; 4th-5th centuries, 121:55
Turmanin, 121:57-58
BAYET, ALBERT
Gospel moral code, 69:39-40
BEA, Cardinal
Christian unity, 138:122
BEATIFIC VISION
Christ the man, 24:149
Church in glory, 26:153
BEATIFICATION
miraculous cures, 57:84

BEAURAING, OUR LADY OF
the apparition, 45:82
BEAUVOIR, SIMONE DE
Christianity, 69:142
BECCADELLI, ANTONIO
humanism, 78:51
BECHERAN DE LA MOTTE, Abbé
convulsionaries of St-Médard, 43:65
BEDE, the Venerable, SAINT, 673-735
Mariology, 45:23
Martyrology, 109:58-59
BEER
Africa, 100:69
BEETHOVEN, LUDWIG VAN, 1770-1827
church music, 125:136-137
BEGUINES
history, 87:36
Tertiary Movement, 87:48
BEHAVIOR
social, 34:53
BEHAVIORISM
cybernetics and, 131:62ff
modern psychology, 131:65
BELIEF AND DOUBT
atheistic philosophies, 91:52
behavior matrix, 131:114
modern times, 91:122
religious consciousness, 102:29
BENEDICT XI, POPE, 1240-1304
(*elected* 1303)
church and state, 89:47
BENEDICT XII, POPE (*d.* 1342,
elected 1334)
Louis the Bavarian and, 89:48
BENEDICT XIII, *Antipope* (*d.* 1424?)
schism, 77:85, 91; 89:49
BENEDICT XIV, POPE, 1675-1758
(*elected* 1740)
Breviary reform, 109:50-51
Mariology, 45:75
Martyrology, 109:66
(*see also* LAMBERTINI, PROSPERO,
Cardinal)
BENEDICT XV, POPE, 1854-1922
(*elected* 1914)
ecumenical movement, 138:30
international relations, 106:70
missions, 100:13-18
peace efforts, 95:47-49, 79
reunion movement, 138:61
BENEDICT, SAINT (Abbot of Monte
Cassino), 480-547
divine office, 109:31-32
legislation for cenobites, 40:19-20
perfection; charity, 40:21
role, 98:110
Rule
for beginners, 40:44
BENEDICT JOSEPH LABRE, SAINT,
1748-1783
example, 98:14
role, 98:125
BENEDICTINES
almoner, 105:88
charities; history, 105:84
civilization and, 105:87
history
expansion, 105:91
medical culture, 105:91
mendicants and, 69:109
reforms, 105:94
hospitality, 105:88
liberty, equality, fraternity, 105:86
New Latin psalter, 109:92
schools, 105:93
secular institutes, 87:100
social and cultural role, 105:85
spirituality, 11th century, 40:22-25
stability of profession, 87:39
BENEVOLENCE
Sakyamuni on, 105:18
BENSON, EZRA TAFT
Mormonism, 139:48
BENTLEY, RICHARD
Newton's cosmology, 14:78-79
BERDYAEV, NICHOLAS
man in the world, 132:133
BERGSON, HENRI, 1859-1941
love and mystics, 56:27
rationalism, 130:101
saints, 56:134
BERKELEY, GEORGE (Bp), 1685-1753
idealism, 35:105
BERNADETTE, SAINT, 1844-1879
the Immaculate Conception, 45:80
BERNANOS, GEORGES, 1888-1948
on sanctity, 56:143
BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX, SAINT,
1091?-1153
arbitrator of kings, 98:49-65
austerities, 98:51
canonical life, 87:34
Canticle, sermons on, 40:48-52
chant, 125:42
Church and State, 98:60
Conrad III and, 98:58
devotion to humanity of Christ, 40:52
foundations, 98:51
Immaculate Conception, 45:47, 48
influence, 98:49
Innocent II and, 98:53
Mary's universal meditation, 45:43-45
on the papacy, 98:59
philosophy of life, 69:112-113
politico-religious disputes, 98:52
the poor, 98:61
psychologist, 98:60
the rich, 98:62
role in Church history, 98:12
solitude, 98:59
spirituality, 40:44-53
style; examples, 98:60-65

BERNARDINE OF BUSTI, O.F.M.
Mariology, 45:65
BERNARDINE OF SIENA, SAINT, 1380-1444
canonization, 78:10
Mariology, 45:64
BERNIS, FRANCOIS JOACHIM DE PIERRE DE, Cardinal, 1715-1794
papal elections, 89:86
BERULLE, PIERRE DE, Cardinal, 1575-1629
spirituality, 45:71
BEYER, JEAN, S.J.
secular institutes, 87:96
BIBLE
canon
Muratorian Canon, 60:36; 67:41
criticism, interpretation, etc.
form criticism, 67:101
Socinianism, 78:104-105
illustration (see *subhead below;* pictures, illustrations, etc.)
inspiration
freedom, 11:18
not a forcible intrusion, 11:16-17
metaphysical content, 11:10
metaphysics, 11:16
source, 11:23-36
Patristic thought, 135:23-25
pictures, illustrations, etc.
Cotton Bible, 121:178
revelation of God, 19:32
sciences of, 69:23
study
theological beginnings, 69:112
textual criticism
rules for rational criticism, 67:99-100
tradition and, 135:74-75
transmission by copying, 67-41
versions
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:113
BILLOT, LOUIS, S.J., 1846-1931
on redemption, 25:95
BIOLOGY
social biologism, 34:73
spirituality and, 130:115
BIRTH CONTROL
anti-fertility pill, 132:49
Church's opposition to, 132:37-39
India, 100:108; 132:45-46
Japanese policy, 132:44, 48
negative teaching, 132:41
over-populated countries, 106:116
political and racial aspects, 132:50
six ways, 132:38
socio-economic reasons against, 132:44-52
BISCHOFF, J. G. (*d.* 1960)
sectarian, 139:27
BISHOP, W. C.
rites; origin, 111:37
BISHOP(S)
accessibility, 83:9
apostles' successors, 48:103
appointment; canon law, 83:40
armorial bearings, 83:102
attitudes toward, 83:10
authority, 89:21
Bernard of Clairvaux to, 98:65
bishop-elect, 83:101
canon law, 83:39-50
definition, 83:40
Catholic Action, 83:80-81
charitable relief, 105:48, 49
charities; responsibility, 105:78
coercive powers, 83:43
collegiate episcopate, 102:143-144
consecration, 83:27-30, 103
consecration; canon law, 83:42
costume, 83:49
daily life, 83:100-106
death, 83:106
diocesan visitations, 83:46
doctrinal authority, 83:44
duties, 83:44
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:60-61
election
Pragmatic Sanction of Bourges, 89:55
Trent, 89:80
England
restoration, 89:71-72
episcopal college, 83:24
episcopal meetings, 83:30
as father conveying supernatural life, 83:59-62
France
charities, 105:79
Gaul, 105:77
history
apostolic age, 83:18
counter-reformation period, 78:133-134
Roman emperors and, 89:25
how a man becomes a bishop, 83:100-103
indigenous, 100:45-46
infallibility, 48:103-110
judicial powers, 83:43
laity and, 83:78-82
legislator, 83:44
liturgical prayers for, 83:107
metropolitans, 83:29
non-Catholics and, 83:82
nuns and, 83:11
our duty and attitude toward, 83:107-108
papal relations, 83:24ff
papal supremacy, 83:25-26
Pius XII on, 83:26-27

BISHOP(S)—continued
powers; canon law, 83:42
priesthood in its fullness, 83:20-21
priests and, 83:63-70
bishop's helper as shepherd, 83:64
perfection, principle of, 83:65
unity, 83:64-65
privileges, 83:47-49
qualities; canon law, 83:41
religious communities and, 83:73-75
reports to Rome, 83:46
residence (Trent), 78:125
resignation of office, 83:49-50
responsibility in the diocese, 83:97
role in church history, 98:111
role in Dark Ages, 89:25
sacramentals, 83:45
saints, 83:72
secular institutes, 83:76
seminaries and, 83:79
shepherd of the local church, 83:51-62
societies for perfection and, 83:76-77
Spain
selection and appointment, 89:106-107
states of perfection and, 83:71-77
successor of the apostles, 83:13-23
taking possession of diocese, 83:43
as teacher, 83:58-59
territoriality, 83:40
titular, 83:29
unity, 83:26
vestments and insignia, 83:102
visit *ad limina*, 83:46
youth and, 83:78
BIVORT DE LA SAUDEE, JACQUES DE, 1900-
conversations at Malines, 138:73
BLESSING
holiness by consecration, 48:137
BLEULER, EUGENE, 1857-1939
psychiatry, 93:14
BLONDEL, MAURICE, 1861-1949
philosophy of action, 35:18-19
values, 35:131
BLOY, LEON, 1846-1917
Gospels, 69:140
BODIN, JEAN, 1530-1596
Christology, 24:68
BODY AND SOUL
body; organized matter, 35:96
composite unity, 24:94-95
face reflecting the soul, 24:127
form of the body; the soul, 35:95
Israelite distinction, 24:17n
Marxism, 130:51
Marxist materialism, 35:98
materialism, 35:101
materialism and/or hylomorphism, 130:127
non-Christian teachings, 11:31-32
Origen, criticism, 11:86
Orphism, 11:10, 11
Priscillianism, 11:105
psycho-physical parallelism, 35:97
science and religion, 130:77
soul as immanent, 130:113
union, 130:113-114
BODY OF CHRIST (see MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST)
BOETHIUS (*d.* 524)
humanism, 69:105
Trinitarian "line," 135:139
BOISSEAU, JEANNE, 1797-
stigmatic, 57:21
BOLOGNA, ITALY
politics and the Church, 89:9
BONAVENTURE, SAINT, Cardinal, 1221-1274
contemplation, 40:68n
Franciscan life, 40:68
Immaculate Conception, 45:52-53
Incarnation; purpose, 24:107-108
BONIFACE VIII, POPE, 1235?-1303 (*elected* 1294)
church and state, 89:45-47
Clericos laicos, 89:46
finances, 89:44
salvation and the Church, 26:97
seized at Anagni, 89:47
BONIFACE, SAINT (Abp of Mainz) 680-755
role, 98:107
BONTANG, PIERRE
devil; Sartre, 43:121-122
BORDES, CHARLES
church music, 125:140
BORGIA, CESARE, 1476?-1507
life of, 78:31
BORGIA, LUCREZIA, 1480?-1519
Alexander VI and, 78:30
BORGIA, RODRIGO, Cardinal (*later* ALEXANDER VI, POPE, *q.v.*)
papal election (1484), 78:26
BORROMEO, FREDERIGO, Cardinal (*d.* 1631)
counter-reform, 78:134
BOSC, ROBERT, S. J.
international organization, 106:52-53
BOSSUET, JACQUES BENIGNE (Bp), 1627-1704
angels and the Church, 26:89-90
Aristotle's *Ethics*, 69:131-132
devil's influence, 43:9
Discourse on Universal History, 69:132
Gospels, 69:131-136
unity of the Church, 26:67
BOUESSE, H., O.P.
mystical body, 26:72
BOURDON, HENRI (*d.* 1702)
Mariology, 45:72

BRACCIOLINI, POGGIO, 1380-1459
Facetiae, 78:50
humanism, 78:49
BRAGA, RITE OF
Mass, 111:58-59
origins, 111:57
BRAHE, TYCHO, 1546-1601
astronomy, 14:74
BRAIN
complex structure, 11:109
consciousness and (Pavlov), 130:53
cybernetics, 131:84
neurophysiology, 130:128
BRASILIA
city-planning, 102:26
BREHIER, EMILE
on Christian philosophy, 11:38
BRETHREN OF THE COMMON LIFE
(*see* BROTHERS OF THE COMMON LIFE)
BREVIARY
editions, 109:8-9
Glagolitic edition, 111:105
history
additions, 109:35-37
Benedict XIV, 109:50-51
ferial office; 14th century, 109:40-41
monastic influences, 109:29-32
neo-Gallican breviaries, 109:49
Paris Breviary, 109:49
reforms, 109:39-44
Roman-Benedictine fusion, 109:31
Trent, Council of, 109:44-48
9th century, 109:32-35
11th century, 109:39
16th-19th century, 109:48-53
origin and constitution, 109:26-29
public prayer, 109:26
reform (1960), 109:94
reform, Pius X, 109:89-90
BRIÇONNET, GUILLAUME (Bp), 1468?-1533?
Reformation, 78:76
BRIDGES, ROBERT SEYMOUR, 1844-1930
music, 125:145
BRIDGET, SAINT, of Sweden (*d.* 1373)
Marian vision, 45:60
BROSSIER, MARTHE
demoniac possession, 43:10, 46-52
BROTHERHOOD
affection in, 95:33
Christian, 95:31-34
stages, 95:40
universal, 95:23
BROTHERS
the word; N. T. usage, 26:109
BROTHERS HOSPITALLERS OF ST JOHN OF GOD
foundation, 105:154-155
BROTHERS OF THE COMMON LIFE
spirituality, 40:109
BRUCKNER, ANTON, 1824-1896
church music, 125:140
BRUMSIN, HELEN, 13th century
stigmatization, 57:54
BRUNSCHVICG, LEON, 1869-1944
knowledge, theory of, 35:105
BUDDHISM
charities, 105:18-20
comparison with Christianity, 69:19n
Southeast Asia, 100:112
BULGAKOV, SERGE, 1871-1944
on the Incarnation, 24:88
Mariology, 45:99-100
BULTMANN, RUDOLF, 1884-
Christology, 24:71
BYRD, WILLIAM, 1543-1623
church music, 125:122-124
BYZANTINE EMPIRE
religious service, 135:107
BYZANTINE RITE
liturgy and ritual
(*see also* LITURGY OF ST BASIL)
BYZANTIUM
art, early, 121:113-128
CABBALISM
Jewish mysticism, 73:102
CABEZON, ANTONIO DE, 1510-1566
church music, 125:149
CAEREMONIALE EPISCOPORUM
liturgical book, 109:109-110
CAESARIUS, SAINT (Bp of Arles), 470?-543
ransoming the captives, 105:119
CAESAROPAPISM
emperor and church, 89:18
CALCULATING MACHINES
development, 131:10
CALCULATION
Egypt, ancient, 14:52
CALENDAR
Carmelite, 111:90
Jewish, 73:92ff
Qumran, 67:23
Roman
development, 111:11
CALLISTUS III, POPE, 1378-1458
(*elected* 1455)
crusades, 78:16
election, 78:15
nepotism, 78:18
CALUCCI, DOMITILLA (*d.* 1671)
stigmatic, 57:51
CALVARY
buried, 121:81
CALVIN, JOHN, 1509-1564
Christianae Religionis Institutio, 78:79
church offices, 78:82-83

CALVIN, JOHN—continued
communion of saints, 26:42
Cop and, 78:78
doctrines, 78:81
at Geneva, 78:80
humanism, 69:127
infallibility of the church, 48:94
life of, 78:77-78
morals, code of, 78:80
reformation, 138:21
reformers and, 78:83
state and church, 78:81
theocracy, 78:81
CALVINISM
Confessio belgica, 78:101
England (Edward VI), 78:88
France, 78:97-98
Hungary, 78:102-103
Low Countries, 78:100-102
Marian cultus, 45:103
Palatinate, 78:102
Poland, 78:103-104
Scotland, 78:99-100
spread of, 78:96-104
Switzerland, 78:96
universities, 78:101
CAMILLUS DE LELLIS, SAINT, 1550-1614
hospital reform, 105:152-153
life of, 78:136
vocation, 105:149-150
CAMPION, EDMUND, Blessed, 1540-1581
pope and ruler, 89:62
CAMUS, ALBERT
atheism, 91:13, 82; 102:79n
CANON LAW
history
revenue, source of, 89:43
CANONS REGULAR
canonical life; history, 87:32-34
CANTICLE OF CANTICLES
Bernard's sermons, 40:48-52
key to Scripture, 11:28
Marian interpretation, 45:46
midrash of the Old Testament, 11:108
CAPITALISM
dechristianizing, 102:85n
Pius XII, 102:85n
Russian, 132:110
CAPTIVES
ransom of (see RANSOM OF CAPTIVES)
CAPUCHINS
reform movement, 78:111
CARDIJN, LEON JOSEPH MARIE, 1882-
missionary church, 102:154
CARDINALS
cardinal nephews, 89:89
Renaissance, 78:54
CARMELITE RITE
Mass, 111:89-90
origins and history, 111:85-89
Sibert's *Ordinale*, 111:87
CARMELITES
Mariology, 45:53
origin, 111:85
secular institutes, 87:99
CARNA
goddess, 142:116
CAROLS
English church music, 125:79-81
popular origin, 125:79
CARTHUSIAN RITE
history and description, 111:60-67
Mass, 111:64-66
origins, 111:61
proper of the season, 111:67
CARTHUSIANS
spiritual writings, 40:61
CASSIAN, JOHN, *ca.* 370-*ca.* 435
monastic foundation, 105:83
Nestorianism, 24:44
spiritual teaching, 40:14-18
CASSIODORUS SENATOR, FLAVIUS MAGNUS AURELIUS, *ca.* 487-*ca.* 580
medical works, 105:90
CASTE
India
missions, 100:70, 107
CASTELLANI, ALBERTO, O. P.
Pontificale, 109:73
CASTRATION
psychotherapy, 93:98-99
CASUISTRY
social ethics, 34:99
CATACOMBS
art, 121:7-34
graves in, 121:13
the word, 121:75
CATECHISTS
function, 100:54-55
Pius XI, 100:19-20
CATHARI
Gospels and, 69:107-108
CATHEDRAL(S)
bishops and, 83:95
CATHERINE OF GENOA, SAINT, 1447-1510
Renaissance times, 78:53
CATHERINE LABOURE, SAINT, 1806-1876
Immaculate Conception, 45:77-78
CATHERINE of RACCONIGI, Blessed
stigmatic, 57:55-56
CATHERINE DE' RICCI, SAINT, 1525-1590
mystic, 57:51
works, 78:137
CATHERINE of SIENA, SAINT, 1347-1380
Communion from a distance, 57:66
heart of, 57:29

inedia, 57:59
mystical marriage, 57:72
stigmatization, 57:28-29, 48, 53, 57, 88
CATHERINET
demoniac possession, 43:24
CATHOLIC ACTION
bishops and, 83:80-81
mission countries, 100:75
CATHOLIC APOSTOLIC CHURCH
sect, 139:18-25
CATHOLIC CHURCH
factors in modern appearance, 135:103
government
erroneous decisions, 48:123
secretariat, 89:88
modern period
opposition, 102:130
mystical body; Pius XII, 26:94
temporal mission, 106:120
CATHOLICITY
Christian unity, 138:119
geographical and interior, 102:14
mission and, 102:93-95
patristic teaching, 95:30
universal spirit of the Church, 95:44
CATHOLICS
full men of their own time, 130:91
"statistical," 95:63
values, 102:40
CAUSALITY
God's will and, 24:112
instrumental cause, 24:142-143
CAZIN, PAUL
stoicism, 69:22n
CELESTINE I, SAINT, POPE (*d.* 432)
dress of clergy, 102:143n
Nestorianism, 24:44
CELTIC CHANT (see CHANT: Celtic)
CERES
goddess, 142:114
Hellenization, 142:132
CERTITUDE
atheists, 130:65
science and possibility of, 130:124
CEYLON
Catholic Church, 100:111
CHAIR OF UNITY OCTAVE
Evanston Assembly, 138:100
prayer for unity, 138:98
CHALCEDON, COUNCIL OF, 451
Christology, 24:57-61
CHANCELLOR
diocesan role, 83:91-92
CHANGE
dialectical materialism, 130:47
CHANT
Ambrosian (see AMBROSIAN CHANT)
Bernard of Clairvaux, 125:42
Byzantine, 125:54-55
Celtic, 125:56-58
Cento Antiphonarius (Gregory), 125:33
expression and word painting, 125:39-42
expressive phrases; examples, 125:40
Fathers of the Church, 125:24-39
"Gregorian," 125:32
history
Franco-Roman product, 125:32
Gregory the Great, 125:30-32
Irish monks, 125:57
Itala text, 125:30
Latin texts; adaptation, 125:23
Jewish origin, 125:23
liturgical books, 109:110
mission countries, 100:58-59
polyphonic use of, 125:62
reform, 125:101
rhythms; controversy, 125:38
Solesmes reform, 125:139
CHAPTERS, CATHEDRAL, COLLEGIATE, etc.
bishops and, 83:95
CHARACTER (sacraments)
holiness by consecration, 48:139
holiness in the Church, 48:151-152
CHARACTERIZATION IN LITERATURE
as creation, 11:27
CHARDON, LOUIS, O. P., 1595-1651
mystical body, 26:74-75
CHARISMATA
Pentecostal Movement, 139:113
CHARITIES
(see *also* ALMSGIVING)
Augustine on, 105:92
Benedictine, 105:89
bibliography, 105:173
bishops; early church, 105:49
bishops' responsibility, 105:78
Buddhist, 105:18-20
Christ our brother, 105:170
Christian, 105:21-46
community responsibility, 105:52
Didache, 105:36
early church, 105:32-37
extreme, 105:43
history
bishops and, 105:142
Clerks Regular; 16th century, 105:143
Gregory the Great, 105:94-95
hospitable institutions, 105:62-71
institutional forms, 105:60
monastic charity, 105:82-96
persecutions, 105:56
Reformation, 105:139
Roman deaconry, 105:53
Rome; 3d century, 105:54
state and church, 16th century, 105:138
Trent, Council of, 105:141
1st-3d centuries, 105:47-61
middle ages, 105:72-81
kings and, 105:129-131
Leo the Great, 105:75-76

CHARITIES—continued
missions, 102:116-118
Old Testament teaching, 105:15-18
personal aspect, 105:69
spiritual and material needs, 105:44
state monopoly, 105:140
virtues and, 105:75
CHARLEMAGNE, 742-814
art, 121:164
Augustine's *City of God*, 105:99
charities, 105:97
conversions, forced, 89:30
donation of, 89:29
European civilization, 105:98
illusion of Christendom, 105:97
Roman rite, 111:20
Sacramentary, 109:19
schools, 105:99
CHARLES IV, EMPEROR, 1316-1378
election, 89:48
CHARLES V, EMPEROR, 1500-1558
ambitions, 89:65
Henry VIII and, 89:61-62
CHARLES VIII, King of France, 1470-1498
Savonarola and Alexander VI, 78:35
CHARLES X, King of France, 1757-1836
abdication, 89:95
CHARLES BORROMEO, SAINT, 1538-1584
Ambrosian rite, 111:29
charities, 105:142-143
church music, 125:97, 98
Giberti and, 78:111
role, 98:119
works, 78:113
CHARPENTIER, MARC ANTOINE, 1634-1704
church music, 125:131
CHARTRES CATHEDRAL
description; music, 125:63-64
CHASIDISM (see HASIDISM)
CHATEAUBRIAND, FRANCOIS AUGUSTE RENE, *vicomte de*, 1768-1848
Gospels, 69:138-139
CHENU, M. D., O.P.
Gospels, 69:75, 144
CHERUBINI, MARIA LUIGI CARLO ZENOBIO SALVATORE, 1760-1842
church music, 125:138-139
CHESTERTON, GILBERT KEITH, 1874-1936
on original sin, 34:126
Thomas Aquinas, 25:9
Thomas Aquinas and Francis of Assisi, 25:10
CHILD PSYCHIATRY
basic tenets, 93:101
clinic; team, 93:102
conduct disorders, 93:107
enuresis, 93:103-105
mental deficiency, 93:110-113
misunderstood, 93:100
school phobia, 93:105-106
CHILDHOOD
period of growth, 93:101
CHILDREN
Christ's love for, 69:49
conscience and sin, 56:102
moral development, 34:68-69
sexual development (Freud), 93:18-19
thou-relationship, 34:68
CHINA
population increase, 132:32
CHINA (PEOPLE'S REPUBLIC)
persecution of the Church, 100:132-137
CHOICE
cybernetics and, 131:118
CHOIRS
early church, 125:22
CHOLLET, Mgr
Christology, 24:171
CHOSEN PEOPLE, The
center of mankind, 73:60
Church and, 48:21-25
consciousness of Israel, 48:20
Covenant, 73:61
distinction of Israel, 48:23
free and undeserved action, 73:60
privilege abolished, 48:44
relationship of love, 19:31
vocation, 48:24
CHRISTIAN(S)
active, 95:65
confessional, 95:64
as servant, 34:129
CHRISTIAN ART (see ART: Christian)
CHRISTIAN DEMOCRATS
Italy, 89:104, 123
CHRISTIAN LIFE
behavior; directives, 56:18-19
bibliography, 56:144
the commandments and, 56:77ff
committed, 56:129
complete commitment, 102:150
consequences, 56:82-83
conversion; the way, 56:51-75
death to self, 56:98-99
dedicated life, 56:97
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:39
faith, unwearying life of, 56:19-21
habit and conservatism, 102:118
holiness, 56:11-13
icons, 135:55
imitation of Christ, 56:77
Israel and the Church, 73:26
kingdom of God, 56:120-122
knowledge of Christ, 14:30-31
laborers, 102:64
Letter to Diognetus, 56:120
living as a creature, 19:115-126

material world and, 19:118
membership and consecration, 48:138
mission today, 102:40-41
missionary vocation, 87:19-20
modern consciousness, 102:28-41
modern difficulties, 56:66-75
modern man, 91:122-123
moral code defies history, 56:15-16
moral code defies life, 56:14-15
moral conditions, 56:16-18
morality possible without God?, 56:22-29
mystery lived, 135:59-72
nature transformed, 95:33
one thing necessary, 14:31
ordinary acts, 57:156
paradox of a creature, 19:55
Pascal; rediscovery, 91:138
personalist, 56:112
principal demands (3), 56:96-97
rebirth, 69:48-49
responsibility, 56:108-118
sacrificial life, 56:97
scandal to the world, 69:145
self-criticism, 56:16
social, communal vocation, 87:16-17
social responsibility, 56:113-118
sources, 56:9-11
tension, 69:145
twofold loyalty, 56:133
uncommitted in the world, 56:127
unified life, 56:97
values, 102:40n
vocabulary of Christian holiness, 56:84-86
vocational stability, 87:18-19
world's leaven, 56:119-133
CHRISTIAN UNITY
aids in growth of, 138:41
bibliography, 138:129-131
break-up (*see also* SECTS)
changes of ideas, 138:49-52
Christ as hope of, 138:39-40
church; fundamental problem, 138:104-120
crucial problem, 138:7
desire for, 138:57
difficulties, 138:82-96
disunity and non-Christians, 138:24
effects of separation, 138:23-27
faith and visible unity, 138:46-47
Holy Office Instruction (1949), 138:62-64
hopes for the future, 135:134-135
international integration, 95:124
international social justice, 132:156
love of Jesus and disunity, 138:48-49
manifestation of, 26:124
marks of the church, 138:118-119
mission handicap, 102:56
missionary countries, 138:25-26
necessity, 139:9
postponing reunion, 138:91
prayer for, 26:138
Protestant position, 138:45-49
renunciation or enrichment, 138:94-96
Secretariat for the Union of Christians, 138:122
sin and loss of unity, 138:23
struggle for, 139:12-13
Sweden, 138:52
temporal goods, 138:40
The Times of London; article (1949), 138:53-54
tradition and Scripture, 138:50
CHRISTIANITY
atheism as scandal, 91:125
city of God, 34:136
different from other religions, 48:110
early church
Constantinian state religion, 91:107
organization; documents, 105:47-48
Qumran parallels, 67:25
rich and poor, 105:35
spiritual life, 87:13-24
universality, 73:16
end inferred by Hegel, 91:40
Europe, 95:51
Greece, early, 142:151
Hegel on, 91:37
India, 102:100
international integration and, 95:23-45
modern period
handicaps, 102:53-56
leaders in civilization, 91:88
minority, 102:45
non-Christian aggressiveness, 102:52-53
Western nations, 102:52
world resistance to, 102:49-53
salvation; doctrine and history, 14:60
universal
the Church and, 95:39-45
"neither Jew nor Greek," 95:32
"neither men nor women," 95:32
New Testament, 95:28-31
Old Testament, 95:24-28
universal character, 14:46
vocation
perfect charity, 87:15
CHRISTINA MARY OF THE CROSS, 1242-1312
stigmatic, 57:26
CHRISTMAS
art, early Christian, 121:99-102
history; development, 121:99
CHRODEGANG, SAINT, of METZ (*d.* 766)
divine office, 109:38
CHRYSOSTOME, P., O. F. M. Cap.
on the Incarnation, 24:108
CHURCH
(*see also* COMMUNION OF SAINTS)

CHURCH—continued
aim (Leo XIII), 89:7
angels and, 26:85-88
apostolic, 135:18-19
attitudes toward, 48:11-13, 66-67, 68
attributes, 138:110
authority, 48:93-126
exercise of, 48:112-124
"inflating," 48:123
Protestant thought, 48:94
sign of Christ's presence, 48:110-112
temporal questions, 48:113
truth and, 135:122
biblical teaching
angels (Paul), 26:87-88
organized body, 48:75
Paul, 48:69
"word of God," 48:97
bibliography, 48:157
body of Christ (see MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST)
brotherhood, 26:109
call to heavenly living, 26:130-131
chosen people and, 48:21-25
collegiate principle, 135:140-141
community, 34:135; 56:140
community and institution, 26:110-111
community of believers, 56:142
Confession of Augsburg, 26:105
constitutional features, 138:113-114
developing, 138:114
divine charity; witness, 48:71
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:140
Eastern tradition, 135:20
ecclesiastical communion, 26:116-117
economy of salvation, 26:83-84
educator of Christian conscience, 56:83
faith, expression of, 48:102
fellowship of charity, 135:60-62
foundation
act of, 48:45-51
Christ's life, 48:70
Christ's mission, 48:106
continuation of Christ, 138:105
denial of, 138:104-105
Eucharist, 48:62
extends over whole Christian era, 48:59
first members; the Apostles, 48:49
heads of the church, 138:105
historical fact, 48:37
Holy Spirit, 48:56-59
institution confirmed, 48:54
Last Supper, 48:53
little flock of Jesus, 48:25
mystery of Christ, 48:39-40
Peter, 138:107
post-resurrection stage, 48:54-59
pre-resurrection stage, 48:40-53
Protestant interpretation, 48:38
sacramental mystery, 48:63-65
signs, 48:64
supernatural event, 48:38, 51-53
vocation of the believer, 48:63
fraternity, 26:109-110
fulfills Christ, 48:79
historical character, 48:17
history of doctrines
angels and, 26:88-91
Gallican confession (1559), 26:43
Vatican Council, 48:96
"holy Church," 48:153
Holy Spirit
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:61-62
foundation, 48:56-59
infallibility, 48:99
soul of the Church, 26:79-80; 138:117
humiliations of God in, 48:124-125
incarnation and, 135:26-30
Incarnation continuing, 26:131
indefectibility, 138:111
indirect rule by Christ, 48:84
individual and, 56:140
infallibility
Christ the guarantee, 48:100
consciousness of the Church, 48:96-98
Councils and, 138:112
early church, 48:97
faith in, 48:124
gift of God, 48:99
Holy Spirit, 48:99
Orthodox doctrine, 48:95-96
passive, 48:98
Pentecost continued, 48:100
preservation of truth, 138:111
Protestant thought, 48:95
rational intelligence, 48:94
sacramental source, 48:101
source, 48:98-101
universal Church, 48:109
institutional elements, 26:134
invisible, 48:12
Jesus Christ as head, 83:15
kingdom of the saints, 56:138
levels of existence, 135:21
living organism, 26:129; 102:133-135
a living presence, 135:39
love, 48:71-74
membership
Pius XII, 48:131
militant, 26:92
mission
apostolate and, 56:131
apostolic teaching, 135:19
brotherhood of man, 95:42
means and end, 102:91
missions and, 102:89—101
Pius XI, 100:8
spiritual, 106:121
theefold, 48:57
Trinity and, 102:90-91
universal, 95:31

universal charity, 95:37
values, 102:36
witness, 135:17
mystery of, 26:83-94; 48:9-155
divine prevenience, 48:36
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:17-22
pre-foundation, 48:17-36
nature of, 48:66
necessity, 26:96-99
Old Testament, 48:20
order of functions, 48:76
origin a mystery, 48:18
outward appearance, 48:10-11
papal teaching, 48:69
Paradise regained, 135:28
partial sharing in, 26:101
parts, three, 26:91-94
people of God, 48:52
perduration, 138:120
political history, 98:9
predestined, 48:19-20
prophesied, 48:20-36
Protestant teaching, 26:44
reality, 95:60
salvation, instrument of, 48:52
social role, 132:149
spiritual society, 138:110
supranational, 95:59
teaching office
apostolic teaching, 89:12
assent of supernatural faith, 48:116
Christ's foundation, 48:107
Council at Jerusalem, 48:105
examples, 48:119-121
exercise of authority, 48:113
extraordinary magisterium, 48:114
founding of the Church, 83:14
ordinary magisterium, 48:115-116
practical directives, 48:121
Protestant thought, 48:95
temporal order, 48:122; 106:124
truth, norm of, 45:106
temporal mission, 106:123
time and eternity, 26:93
unbelief opposes, 48:60
universal (see CATHOLICITY)
viewed with faith, 138:116
visible community, 48:67
visible society, 138:110
Western tradition, 135:20
the word, 138:105
CHURCH AND STATE
anti-Christian governments, 89:109
Austria
papal elections, 89:90
bibliography, 89:127-128
Bologna in Italy, 89:9
Byzantine Empire, 135:107
Calvinism, 78:81
China (People's Republic)
"triple autonomy," 100:134
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:101
England
Constitutions of Clarendon, 89:35
possessions, 89:73
England, history
Acts of Toleration, 89:68
16th-17th century, 89:57-58
Europe
Lutheran doctrines, 89:58
tradition, 89:8
France
history, jurisdictional question, 89:55
Huguenots, 89:82
Jacobins, 89:92
19th century, 89:100-103
Germany
Nazi relations, 89:109-110
history
civilizing influence, 89:42
feudal times, 89:28-44
Protestant states, 89:63-77
state as a complete society, 89:53
history, early church
art, 121:93-94
Eusebius, Bishop, 121:94
references in ancient writers, 89:13
history, 11th century
emperor and society, 89:33-34
history, modern period
French Revolution, 89:91
history, 16th century
charities, 105:138
theorists, 89:78
history of doctrines
Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:60
Ireland
Protestant imposition, 89:67-68
Protestant relations, 89:70-71
Italy
conditions since 1870, 89:103-105
minimum demand of the Church, 89:119
mission countries, 89:11
one allegiance, 89:80
Poland
Catholic-Communist relations, 89:124
Catholics and communism, 89:118
Roman law, 89:34
rulers, supervision over, 89:61
Russia
anti-Catholicism, 135:111
Scandinavia, 78:95
secularization, 91:103
Spain
conditions since 1870, 89:105-108
temporal power of coercion, 89:64
traditons, 89:10
20th century, 89:112-126
two swords, 89:38
United States
American tradition, 89:10, 74-77

CHURCH ARCHITECTURE
Africa, 121:60-62
Alexandria, 121:60
Armenian influence, 121:119
basilica (see BASILICA)
cruciform domed church, 121:127-128
cruciform plan, 121:85
domed basilica, 121:119
Eastern Churches, 121:67-68
Ethiopia, 121:62-63
Frankish, 121-158
ideal Christian building, 121:67
Mesopotamian, 121:58
octagon form, 121:115
Ravenna, 121:129-137
Rhineland, 121:160
symbolism, 121:42
Syria, 121:56
Syrian influence, 121:60
Visigoth, 121:156
CHURCH BUILDINGS
Aachen cathedral, 121:117
Alahan Monastir, 121:119
Apostles, church of the, 121:125-126
apostolic times, 121:35
Baptistery of the Orthodox, 121:131-132
centralized plan, 121:115
Centula, 121:168-169
Constantine, 121:43
Corvey, 121:170-171
the Daurade at Toulouse, 121:117
early church
house-churches, 121:36
Edessa, 121:58
Ephesus; Church of Our Lady, 121:120
Ephesus; Church of St John, 121:126-127
Ezra in Syria, 121:115, 116
Fulda abbey church, 121:167
Hagia Sophia, 121:121-125
Irene, Church of, 121:121
Kalat Siman, 121:85-86
Lorsch, 121:166
Meriamlik, 121:120
Merovingian, 121:159
Neustadt am Main, 121:166
palace chapel (Carolingian), 121:165-166
Palestine, 121:56
San Apollinare in Classe, 121:134-135
San Apollinare Nuovo, 121:132-134
San Clemente (Rome), 121:37
San Vitale, 121:135-137
St Balbina, 121:38
St John and St Paul (Rome), 121:36-37
St John in the Münstertal, 121:176
Steinbach and Seligenstadt, 121:174-175
Tychaeum at Musmieh, 121:118
the word; church, 121:36
CHURCH CALENDAR
feasts reduced or deleted, 109:96
reform, Pius X, 109:88
CHURCH DEDICATION
rite (*Pontificale*), 109:79-81
CHURCH FINANCE
canon law, 89:43-44
CHURCH HISTORY
holiness, 98:9
leaders in, 26:126
saints in, 98:102-126
15th century
Turkish peril, 78:14
CHURCH MUSIC
appreciation, 125:7
baroque style, 125:131
bibliography, 125:156-157
Burgundy; history, 125:82-84
Catholic by destination, 125:11
encyclicals, 125:145
England
Eton Choirbook, 125:77
history, 15th-16th century, 125:72-81
Old Hall manuscript, 125:72-73
history
French music, 125:131-132
frivolous practices, 125:95
Renaissance influence, 125:88
reverence, struggle for, 125:28
Roman school, 125:127
Spanish school, 125:113-116
Trent, Council of, 125:94-101
Venetian school, 125:124-127
16th century, 125:102-127
17th-19th centuries, 125:128-141
20th century, 125:142-146
history, early church
antiphonal singing, 125:21
Paul's Epistles, 125:20-21
Pilgrimage of Etheria, 125:22
history, middle ages
France, 14th century, 125:68
Laude spirituali, 125:70-71
measured music, 125:63
song schools, 125:31
Instruction of the Congregation of Rites (1958), 125:152-155
mission countries, 100:58
moral effect, 125:27
musica reservata, 125:118
polyphonic (see POLYPHONIC CHURCH MUSIC)
sacred and religious distinguished, 125:153
salaries for musicians, 125:155
CHURCH OF ENGLAND
(see *also* ANGLICAN ORDERS)
Anglo-Catholicism, 138:51
Mariology, 45:100-102
reunion (see *under* REUNION MOVEMENT)
Thirty-nine Articles, 78:90-91
CHURCH OF GOD (ADVENTIST)
sect, 139:66

CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER DAY SAINTS
(see MORMONS)
CHURCH OF SOUTH INDIA
union of churches, 138:42-43
CHURCH PROPERTY
France
French Revolution, 89:91
CHURCH UNITY OCTAVE
(see CHAIR OF UNITY OCTAVE)
CHURCH WORK
Christ as exemplar, 130:153
CHURCH YEAR
Ambrosian rite, 111:35-36
CICERO, MARCUS TULLIUS
Roman religion, 142:139-140
CIRCUMCISION
Jewish rite, 73:86-87
CISNEROS, GARCIAS DE, O. S. B. (Abbot), 1455-1510
exercises, 40:137
reform, 40:137
CISTERCIAN RITE
history and description, 111:67-81
Mass, 111:72-81
origins, 111:68-72
revival attempted, 111:81
CISTERCIANS
spirituality, 40:42-44
writings, 12th century, 40:43
CITIZEN
moral code, 56:23
CITY
temporal and eternal, 34:136-137
CITY LIFE
migrants, 102:25
CIVILIZATION
anthropocentrism, 91:90
atheism and, 102:78-85
Christian
atheism and, 91:86
leaven, 95:68-69
nationalism and, 95:67
relations, 102:129
intelligence and, 95:16
metaphysical in essence, 35:22
modern
bewilderment and anxiety, 91:121
characteristics, 102:122
complexities, 56:68
crisis, 91:91
dechristianization, 102:67-73
Gospels and, 69:147
momentum increasing, 102:8
Peguy on, 56:74
pragmatism/materialism, 91:118
Prometheus myth, 91:115
rationalist pramatism, 91:114
secularism (see SECULARISM)
"standing on its own feet," 102:47
non-Christian leader, 91:88
Occidental
anti-Christian, 102:52
Benedictines, 105:87
Church development, 102:125
underdeveloped areas, 132:153-155
order of holiness and, 56:123
progress, 95:21
stages, 91:87
universal, 95:121
Villanovan, 142:90
white race and, 95:71
work and, 102:38
CLAIRVAUX (Cistercian abbey)
daughter-houses, 98:57
CLARE, SAINT, *ca.* 1193-1253
role, 98:117
CLARK, COLIN
food supply, 132:53
CLAUDEL, PAUL, 1868-1955
The Satin Slipper
prologue, 98:7-8
CLEMENS, TITUS FLAVIUS, *Alexandrinus*
(see CLEMENT, of ALEXANDRIA)
CLEMENT I, SAINT, POPE (*d. ca.* 99)
gospels, 69:90
CLEMENT V, POPE, 1264-1314
(*elected* 1305)
Avignon, 89:47
CLEMENT VI, POPE, 1291-1352
(*elected* 1342)
Louis the Bavarian and, 89:48
CLEMENT VII, POPE, 1478-1534
(*elected* 1523)
Council of Trent, 78:118
Rome, sack of, 78:110
CLEMENT VIII, POPE, 1546-1605
(*elected* 1592)
Pontificale, 109:74
reforms, 78:131-132
CLEMENT X, POPE, 1590-1676
(*elected* 1670)
Breviary reform, 109:49
nepotism, 89:89
CLEMENT XIV, POPE, 1705-1774
(*elected* 1769)
communion of saints, 26:50
election, 89:85
CLEMENT OF ALEXANDRIA
on creation, 11:43
Docetism, 24:33
Gospel synthesis, 69:96-98
the Gospels, 67:124
music, 125:25
on the soul, 11:77-78
CLERGY
bishops and, 83:11
canon law
state and church, 89:35
dress (Celestine I), 102:143n
functions, 93:124
history

CLERGY—continued
clerical status; state and church, 89:36
lay-clerical distinction, 87:21
social depression, 89:81
living organism of the church, 102:133
perfection, demand for, 87:70
priestly societies of perfection, 83:68
secular institutes, 87:68-71
statistics, 100:9
CLERGY AND LAITY
parish collaboration, 102:114
CLERICALISM
freedom from, 102:134
CLERKS REGULAR
religious life; development, 87:55
CLORIVIERE, PIERRE JOSEPH PICOT DE, S. J., 1735-1820
founder, 87:62
secular institutes, 87:59, 61-64
training methods, 87:63
CLOUD OF UNKNOWING
spirituality, 40:92-96
CLUNY (Benedictine Abbey in France)
church music, 125:61-62
divine office, 109:36-37
COERCION
in society, 34:24
COLETTE, SAINT, 1381-1447
role, 98:117
COLLECTIVISM
international ethics, 106:32-33
social concepts, 34:47-52
COLLECTIVITY
social concept, 34:37
COLLEGES
Jesuit, 105:147
COLOGNE CATHEDRAL
Carolingian art, 121:173-174
COLONIES; COLONIZATION
false nationalism, 106:64-65
nationalist movement, 100:124
revolution, 102:128
world poverty, 132:27-28
COLOSSIANS, EPISTLE TO
references
Col 1. 1-3---19:73
Col 1. 15-16---19:73
Col 1. 24---26:140
Col 2. 13-14---25:115
Col 3. 12-13----93:132
COLUMBA, SAINT, 521-597
role, 98:108
COLUMBANUS, SAINT, 540-615
founder, 105:84
COMMANDMENTS, the TEN
Christian code, 56:80-82
Christian life, 56:77ff
educational need, 56:80
COMMON GOOD
collective international work, 95:118-119
description, 34:109
distribution of resources, 106:105
international aspects, 95:12
international; definition, 106:39
international ethics, 106:119
international organization, 106:49-50
international relations, 106:36-38
necessary conditions, 106:56
political responsibility, 56:115
social order, 34:109-111
values, hierarchy of, 106:38-39
COMMON LIFE
(*see under* RELIGIOUS ORDERS)
COMMUNAL LIFE
early Christian
common purse, 105:33
COMMUNICATION OF IDIOMS
(*communicatio idiomatum*)
attribution of properties, 24:99
concreta de concretis ... 24:101
rules governing; language, 24:96-103
table illustrating, 24:103
Thomas Aquinas on, 24:100-101
COMMUNICATIONS MEDIA
international integration and, 95:8
mission use, 100:75-76
COMMUNION
Adventist belief, 139:64
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:98
new covenant, 48:48
prayer and 56:89
reception of both species
Trent, Council of, 78:126
stigmatics and, 57:62
Communions from a distance, 57:66-70
COMMUNION OF SAINTS
Anglican teaching, 26:45-46
Apostles' Creed, 26:15-17
benefit from, on earth, 26:95-104
catechism of the Council of Trent, 26:51-52, 106
catechism of Pius X, 26:53-54
charity, the bond, 26:128-130
Church as, 26:105-111
Church, identity with, 26:57n
Church membership, 26:96
communion in the sacraments, 26:120
communion with God, 26:61-68
degrees of connection with the Church, 26:101-104
end of the world, 26:153-154
formula
attributed to St Matthew, 26:16
communio sanctorum, 26:23
"communion," 26:20
contemporary theology, 26:36-38
definition, 26:36
earliest witnesses, 26:22-25
early medieval explanations, 26:25-27
history, 26:15-38
insertion in the Creed, 26:17-18

koinonia, 26:21-22
local history, 26:18-19
origins, 26:19-22
product of a fusion, 26:17
pseudo-Augustinian sermon; 6th century, 26:25
"saints," 26:21
history of doctrine
German theology of the Enlightenment, 26:32-33
Saint-Sulpice (1809), 26:34-36
human solidarity, 26:9-12
invisible aspect, 26:128-135
manifestation of communion, 26:124-127
meanings, 26:115
mystical body of Christ, 26:69
non-Catholic doctrine, 26:39-49
official teaching of the Church, 26:50-58
Orthodox theology, 26:39-41
outside the Church, 26:104
papal teaching, 26:50
participation in goods of Church, 26:57
Pius XII on, 26:54-56
Protestant teaching, 26:41-45
sharing in possessions of the Church, 26:57-58
solidarity, supernatural, 26:84
spiritual realities shared, 26:136-142
Thomistic teaching, 26:28-30
Trinity; communal life, 26:67-68
unity in Christ, 26:69-80
visible Church, 26:105-106
Westminster Confession (1647), 26:45-46
COMMUNISM
all-embracing creed, 91:85
atheism
culture, 91:84
Nietzsche's prophecies, 91:9
Catholic Church
destruction the aim, 100:130
persecution today, 100:131-132
contemporary movement, 102:48
developing countries, 132:82
developing countries attracted to, 132:103-104
economic area, 132:111
Hegel, 91:111
materialism, 132:109-112
mission countries, 100:124
nationalist movement, 100:129
papal teaching
Mater et Magistra, 132:138
poverty, worldwide, 132:101-115
refashioning society, 91:112
Russian Revolution, 132:106
Sartre, 91:79
science and atheism, 130:59-61
science and religion, 14:11
self-defeating, 91:131
social classes; attraction, 132:104-109
social justice, 132:108
temptation to, and economics, 132:81-83
Western technology and, 102:126-127
Western values and, 106:75
COMMUNISM AND RELIGION
persecution and politics, 91:85
purifying faith, 91:130
COMMUNIST COUNTRIES
foreign relations
coexistence, 106:73-75
cold war, 106:71-73
peace movement, 95:90
COMMUNIST PARTY
Italy, 89:104, 123
COMMUNITY
social concept, 34:30
COMMUNITY LIFE
Christian responsibility, 56:113
collaboration and tension, 34:42
desacralization, 102:77
international integration, 95:12-13
Mystical Body as exemplar, 34:134
sacrifice for, 34:129
COMPANY OF THE BLESSED SACRAMENT (*founded 1640*)
purpose, 105:164
COMPLINE
history, 109:35
COMTE, AUGUSTE, 1798-1857
atheism, 91:53, 80
God unnecessary for, 91:25
individualism, 91:111-112
religion and positivism, 91:32
CONCELEBRATION
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:84
CONCILIAR THEORY
Great Schism, 89:50
papal power, definition of, 78:44
CONCORDAT(S)
Austria (1855)
church and state, 89:96
France (1516)
election of bishops, 89:55
Leo X and Francis I, 78:43
France (1801)
church and state, 89:92-93
Frederick III, 89:54
Worms (1122)
bishops and rulers, 89:39
CONCORDISM
science and religion, 130:96-101
CONDUCT OF LIFE
awareness, 102:32-34
Catholics; fully men of their times, 130:91
Don Juan, 91:141
personal destiny, 34:65
CONFESSION
Christ's word, 56:107
psychotherapy and, 93:92-93
CONFIRMATION
rite (*Pontificale*), 109:76-79

CONFORMISM
Durkheim, 35:126-127
CONFRATERNITA DELLA CARITA
foundation, 105:143
CONFUSIONISM
science and religion, 130:97-101
CONGAR, YVES M. J., O. P., 1904-
angels, 26:90-91
communion of saints, 26:133
liturgical reform, 109:90-91
Luther and the Gospels, 69:117n
on purgatory, 26:143n
CONGO
Catholic Church, 100:99-100
CONJURING
belief in, 43:37n
CONRAD III, Emperor, 1093-1152
Bernard of Clairvaux and, 98:58
CONRAD of Ascoli, Blessed
stigmatic, 57:20
CONSCIENCE
children and sin, 56:102
development, 34:81
genesis, 34:68-70
group, the, 34:70
responsibility, 56:109-111
social life and, 34:80-82
social pressures, 34:81
CONSCIOUSNESS
Marxism, 130:51
materialism and, 35:98-99
physiology and, 130:52
science and, 35:78
society and, 130:55
spiritual principle, 130:144
CONSTANCE, COUNCIL OF, 1414-1418
schism, healing of, 89:50
CONSTANTINE I, THE GREAT
(Emperor of Rome, *d.* 337)
authority of the Church, 89:17-18
church and state, 89:16; 121:93
church architecture, 121:43
donation of, 89:25
Peter and, 121:47
Tyre, Council of, 89:22
CONSTANTINOPLE
fall of, 78:14
CONSTANTINUS AFRICANUS, O.S.B.,
11th century
medical works, 105:90
CONSTANTIUS II, Emperor, 317-361
Athanasius and, 89:22-23
CONSTITUTIONS
natural law; 20th century, 89:115
CONSUMERS
motives, 102:22
CONTEMPLATION
Bernard of Clairvaux, 40:46
Bonaventure, 40:68n
Cassian's teaching, 40:15-16
Cloud of Unknowing, 40:93
cult, medieval, 40:73
Denis the Carthusian, 40:124, 126
Dominican, 40:67
Gerson on, 40:117
Greek Fathers, 40:13
Hilton on, 40:98
"learned ignorance," 40:128n
medieval monasticism, 40:23-24
Peter of Celle, 40:41
schools, 40:138
stages, 40:32
transcending knowledge of God, 40:73
union with God, 40:76
word; medieval usage, 40:71
CONTI, ANGELO, 1657-1683
stigmatic, 57:50
CONTINENCE
Bernard of Clairvaux on, 98:63
voluntary, 24:134
CONTINGENCY
experience of, 35:46
CONTRITION
Christian life, 56:106-107
CONVENTION
social, 34:53
CONVERSION
adults; steps toward, 56:63
ages of man and, 56:60-66
baptism and, 56:61
Christian life, 56:51-75
conditions for, 56:50
delaying reception, 138:90
enlightenment, 56:55, 65
"passing-over" to God, 56:58-59
steps, 56:51-52
theocentric, 56:69
CONVERSION, MORAL
atonement, 25:74
biblical teaching
New Testament, 56:53-60
metanoia, 56:53
repentance, 56:56
return to God, 25:75
CONVERSION WORK
continuous, 48:61
natural order, 95:59
CONVERTS
example, 138:93
CONVULSIONARIES
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:61-70
CONVULSIONS
traits, 43:69
COP, NICOLAS
Calvin and, 78:78
CO-REDEMPTION
history of doctrine
Germanus (8th century), 45:36-37
Mary's secondary role, 45:18
CORINTHIANS, 1st EPISTLE TO
references
1 Cor 3.15---26:144

1 Cor 4.2-5----56:118
1 Cor 6.17----135:59
1 Cor 7.29-32----56:120
1 Cor 13:4-5----105:40
1 Cor 15.14-17---67:10
1 Cor 15.22----25:47
CORINTHIANS, 2d EPISTLE TO
references
2 Cor 5.17---95:35
2 Cor 5.21----24:129; 25:115
2 Cor 8.13-14---105:43
2 Cor 11.27-28---56:99
2 Cor 13.3---48:111
CORNELIUS (centurion)
baptism, 95:29
COSMOGONY
Gnosticism, 11:55
pagan religions, 19:36
COSMOLOGY
ancient
Greek religion, 142:74-75
apologetics and, 130:124
Christian, 11:119
Galileo, 91:94
mechanicalism, 14:72
science and philosophy, 130:129
two possibilities, 130:126
COUCHOUD, PAUL LOUIS
existence of Christ, 67:7
COUNCIL (S), ECUMENICAL
characteristics, 138:69
definition, 138:68
extraordinary magisterium, 48:115
infallibility, 138:112
necessity, 83:37
participants; statistics, 83:36
universality, 138:70
COUNCILS AND SYNODS
provincial
episcopal meetings, 83:32-33
COUNTER-REFORMATION
Jesuits, 78:112-116
post-Trent (1563-1623), 78:129-142
religious orders, new, 87:50-51
COUPERIN, FRANCOIS, 1668-1733
church music, 125:132
COURTLY LOVE
Mary and, 45:45-47
COVENANT (New Testament)
established, 48:48
COVENANT (Old Testament)
blood in the sacrifice, 25:138
bond between God and Israel, 73:63
Christ the culmination of, 73:15
Church revealed, 48:22-23
conditional, 73:62
creation and, 19:33
gift and engagement, 73:62
history and destiny of Israel, 73:64
Jewish traditon, 73:61
Mosaic covenant over, 48:47
New Covenant foretold, 48:31
promised land, 73:63
word, use of, 48:23
CREATION
(*see also* MYTHOLOGY)
ab initio temporis, 19:110-114
absolute, the, 11:27
the absolute is the creator, 11:55-58
actuality of God, 19:18
anthropomorphism, 19:15-19
awareness, 19:20
belief in God Creator, 19:68-114
biblical metaphysics, 11:26
biblical teaching (N.T.), 19:49-56
texts, 11:40
biblical teaching (O.T.)
interventions of Yahweh, 19:44
pagan cosmogonies and, 19:36-37
poems, 19:38-44
prophets, 19:44-45
psalms, 19:42
saviour and creator, 19:30-49
wisdom literature, 19:45-48
bibliography, 19:127
causality; incarnation, 19:73-74
chaos; empty waste, 19:41
childhood images, 19:11-15
Christ and, 19:8
completion; man's task, 19:124
covenant, 19:33
created (the verb), 19:37
days of; geological eras, 130:98
dependence, relationship of, 19:22
early Christian metaphysics, 11:37-73
Elohim, 19:41
errors about, 19:9
everlastingly renewed, 11:73
evil and, 11:97
ex nihilo, 19:109-110
fashioning vs creating, 11:47
first day of history, 19:32
free act, 19:101-103
freedom of, 11:58-60
generation and, 11:61-64
Gnosticism, 11:114
God distinct from, 19:80-95
God unchanged, 19:95-101
God's eternal idea, 19:112
goodness, 19:41-42
idea of, 19:19-23
irreversible process, 11:64-73
living as a creature, 19:115-126
love, 19:28
man the lord of, 19:118
Manichaean mythology, 11:61
Marx on, 19:91-92
matter and, 11:45-55
metaphysical problems, 19:98
motive, 19:107
mystery, 19:115
mystery of faith; for Israel, 19:31-33

CREATION—continued
as necessary, 19:101
Origen on, 11:80
pantheism, 19:58
paradox of the creature, 19:55
patristic teaching, 11:40-45
philosophy, 19:86
praise of God, 19:108
purpose, 11:108
rationality of the universe, 130:103
reason for, 11:29; 19:61
reason and faith, 19:23-29
recognition of createdness, 19:34
redemption and, 19:9-10, 121-122
rest and prayer, 19:21
salvation, 19:44
science and, 19:87
science and religion, 130:98
seventh day, 19:40
as sign, 19:84
sign and reality, 19:77
study, religious, 19:14
temporal and spatial images, 19:23
temporal beginning, 19:110-111
time, 19:16-17
time and eternity, 19:99
transcendence of God, 19:37
Trinity, 19:69-80
unceasing, 19:98
understanding God, 19:20
unfinished, 19:55
Vatican Council, 1st, 19:63-67
wisdom of God, 19:104-109
word, 19:84-85
world linked with God, 19:8
CREDIT UNIONS
Latin America, 132:137
CREED
apostolic sects, 139:28
CRETE
civilization, 142:9-10
religious rites and games, 142:12
CRITICISM
rational criticism; rules, 67:99-100
CROPS (see AGRICULTURE)
CROSS
art; 4th century, 121:104
catacombs; art, 121:104
early Christian art, 121:103-112
veneration, 121:103
CROSS, EXALTATION OF THE
Byzantine liturgy, 135:49
CROWD
social concept, 34:31-32
CROWLEY, ALASTAIR
Hitler and, 43:121
CRUCIFIX
early Christian art, 121:110
CRUSADES
Callistus III, 78:16
Constantinople, fall of, 78:14-15
Eastern schism and, 135:95
evils, 138:16
first
Jews and, 73:23
generosity, 105:105
hospitable institutions, 105:106
legitimate defense, 105:104
papal leadership, 89:39
Paul II, 78:23
second
Eugene III, 98:57
state and church, 89:40
CULLMANN, OSCAR
ecumenical movement, 138:45
unity, prayer for, 138:99
CULTURE
Church and, 106:33-34
pluralism, 106:33
science and, 14:131
unity, 130:140
CURES, MIRACULOUS
(see *under* BEATIFICATION; MIRACLES)
CURIA, DIOCESAN
canon law, 83:89
CUSTOM
fashion, 34:54-55
social, 34:53
usage, 34:54
CYBELE
goddess, 142:136
CYBERNETICS
artefact, 131:28
artefacts behaving like men, 131:66ff
attribute (the word), 131:40
behavior and experience, 131:110-111, 113
behavior matrices, 131:30ff
behavior of living organisms, 131:62-105
behavior of systems, 131:11
bibliography, 131:125
definition (Weiner), 131:14
electronic brains, 130:50
feedback, 131:12
the general science, 131:65
imitating human behavior, 131:21
language and methods, 131:28-41
love; behavior, 131:116
machine learning, 131:18
making a machine which can count, 131:42-48
man and machines, 131:106-121
natural world and its description, 131:49-61
origins, 131:9-27
predictability of behavior, 131:61
purposive behavior, 131:24
self-organizing system, 131:57
self-preservation, 131:24-25
self-reproducing, 131:26
self-reproduction by artefacts, 131:98
set theory, 131:40

soul and, 131:119-121
system, 131:28ff
universal artefact, 131:108
CYRIAN, SAINT (Bp of Carthage, *d.* 258)
epidemic; charity, 105:57
gospel development, 69:99
primacy of Peter, 83:16
salvation and church, 26:96-97
CYRIL, SAINT (Patriarch of Alexandria), 370 *ca.*-444
Nestorius and, 24:43, 44
Origen, criticism, 11:92-93
Theotokos, 45:27-28
CYRIL, SAINT (Bp of Jerusalem) 315 *ca.*-386
body and soul, 11:86
on creation, 11:58
CYRIL, SAINT, of Thessalonica, 827 *ca.*-869
Glagolitic liturgy, 111:104
role, 98:109
DALGAIRNS, JOHN DOBREE
conversion work, 138:101
DANCE
liturgical, 125:26
DANIEL, BOOK OF
references
Dn 8.14---139:56
DANIEL (liturgical drama)
history and description, 125:47
DANIEL-ROPS, HENRI, 1901-
Gospels, 69:76
DANTE ALIGHIERI, 1265-1321
Mariology, 45:61-63
DAUGHTERS OF CHARITY OF ST VINCENT DE PAUL
doctors and, 105:161
home care, 105:162
DAUMAS, MAURICE
history of science, 14:58
DAVY, G.
Durkheim's philosophy, 35:127
DAVY, RICHARD
Passion music, 125:77-78
DAWN BIBLE STUDENT ASSOCIATION
foundation, 139:100
DEACONESSES
charitable assistance, 105:50-51
DEACONS
early church, 105:48
Mass; share in bishop's priesthood, 105:51
ministry; the Didascalia, 105:50
relief work; early church, 105:34
social service, 105:71
DEAD, the
terramaricoli, 142:88
DEAD, WORSHIP OF THE
Mycenaeans, 142:15
Roman festivals, 142:116-117
Roman religion, 142:100
DEANS, RURAL (see RURAL DEANS)
DEATH
acceptance of, 14:22
Augustine on, 98:46-47
consciousness disappears, 130:114
sin, symbol of, 25:46
wonder; metaphysics, 35:27
DEERING, RICHARD (*d. ca.* 1630)
church music, 125:124
DELCAMBRE, ETIENNE
witchcraft, 43:109
DELLA PACE, ANGELA, 1610-1662
stigmatization, 57:25, 50, 56
DELPHI
sanctuary at, 142:54
DELPHIAN ORACLE
Greek religion, 142:54-57
moral law, 142:55
DEMETER
Eleusis, 142:51
goddess, 142:26
DEMOCRACY
individualistic, 95:110
masses, 91:91
positive laws, 89:116
role of ordinary people, 132:148
totalitarianism as end of, 91:105
DEMOGRAPHY
social science, 34:62
DEMONIAC POSSESSION
alien personality substituted, 43:19
bibliography, 43:127-128
cases
Brossier, Marthe, 43:10, 46-52
Etudes Carmélitaines, 43:12n
Gay, Antoine, 43:102-107
Jeanne of the Angels, 43:40-46,79,85,94
Madeleine, 43:78
Magdalen of the Cross, 43:52-61, 84
Noblet, Marie Therese, 43:31-40
a psychotic, 43:92-94
Sibylle, 43:81-84
Surin, Father, 43:94-98
Christ and, 43:16
consciousness of self, 43:73
consciousness, state of, 43:70ff
epidemics of demonopathy, 43:62
frequency today, 43:7-8
genuine, 43:14-27
Gospel cases, 43:14ff
hysteria, 43:29ff
knowledge and power, 43:20
lucid; psychological structure, 43:98-102
modern ideas, 43:115-123
nature or supernature, 43:124-125
neurosis; Gospel cases, 43:24
paroxysmal forms, 43:28-90
penetrated by the devil, 43:10
personality transformation, 43:71
primitive societies, 43:8
pseudo-possessed, 43:10

DEMONIAC POSSESSION—continued
convulsionaries, 43:49, 61-70
doctor's discernment, 43:11
expression of desire or fear, 43:84
external transformation, 43:30
lucid form, 43:91-107
morbid simulation, 43:50
pathology of imagination, 43:51
speaking from the stomach, 43:49
psychoanalysis, 43:115-118
psychological, 43:118-123
psychoneuroses, 43:29ff
self divided, 43:99, 100
sickness and, 43:23-27
spurious possession, 43:10-13
groups, 43:12
theological concept, 43:24
witchcraft and, 43:108-114
DENIS the CARTHUSIAN, 1402-1471
contemplation, 40:124, 126
purpose, 40:121
spirituality, 40:121-129
writings, 40:121
DEPRES, JOSQUIN (*d.* 1521)
biography, 125:90
church music, 125:87
masses, 125:92
master, 125:93
motets, 125:91
DEPRESSION, MENTAL
psychiatric illness, 93:31-33
DESCARTES, RENE, 1596-1650
causality, 14:93
cogito ergo sum, 131:64
conservation of active forces, 14:97
conservation of motion, 14:94-95
dynamics, 14:130
the existent, 35:74
inertia, principle of, 14:91
Leibniz' criticism of, 14:96
on machines, 14:64
man, 99:100n
materialism, 130:23
meditation and metaphysics, 35:61
metaphysics, 35:18
on movement, 14:93
psycho-physiology, 43:72
science and religion, 130:22
spiritual philosophy, 14:99
DESIRE
sign of imperfection, 19:96
DESPOTISM
international organization, 106:54
DES PRES, JOSQUIN
(see DEPRES, JOSQUIN, *d.* 1521)
DETACHMENT
German mystics, 40:76
internal renunciation, 40:110
joy, 56:99
Tauler, 40:81
DETERMINISM
average behavior, 34:87
environmental, 34:85-86
responsibility and neuroses, 93:114-115
social, and liberty, 34:89-91
social inertia, 34:88-89
social scientism, 34:72
DEUTERONOMY, BOOK OF
references
Dt 26.5-9---19:32
Dt 32---19:35
DEVIL
adversary, 69:64
afflicting the body, 43:15
apparitions; lack of a tail, 43:111
biblical teaching
Gospels on existence of, 43:14
New Testament, 43:21-23
corporate appearance, 43:119
evil by choice, 11:82
exists and acts, 25:45
Freud on, 43:116
Hitlerite Germany, 43:120
influence, 43:9
influence on the soul, 43:25-26
influence over prisoners, 43:111
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:97
material forms, 43:110
mental illness and, 93:10
pact with (Magdalen of the Cross), 43:57
pernicious influence, 43:15
real existence, 43:8
Satan and "the demon," 43:21
Teresa of Avila, 43:25
victory over, 25:59
DEVIL-WORSHIP
England today, 43:121
DIALECTIC
materialism incompatible with, 35:100-101
DIALECTICAL MATERIALISM
atheism, 91:26
auto-dynamism, 91:101
change and, 130:47
determinist evolution, 34:74
Hegel and Marx, 91:68-69
humanism, 91:70
nature and man, 91:101
refutation, 91:69
retrogressive movement, 91:102
soul of man, 35:98
DIDACHE
communal charity in, 105:36
DIDYMUS of ALEXANDRIA, the Theologian, *ca.* 313- *ca.* 398
anti-Manicheism, 11:98
DIET
animal products, 132:16
comparison, Indian and American, 132:14-15

DI GIOVANNI, DELICIA
stigmatic, 57:42
DIJKSTERHUIS, E. J.
Christianity and science, 14:59
DIOCESAN CURIA
(see CURIA, DIOCESAN)
DIOCESE(S)
area fixed, 83:87
bishop as administrator, 83:83
bishops and, 83:83-99
bishop's primary duty, 83:44
boundaries, 83:87
erection, division, etc., 83:86
size, 102:143
word, 83:85; 89:24
DIONYSIA
(see *also* ORPHISM)
DIONYSIUS *Areopagita*
Gospel development, 69:104
influence, 40:72
symbolism, 135:54
writings, 40:73
DIONYSIUS (Bp of Corinth) 2d century
charities, 105:53
DIONYSUS
Demeter and, 142:51
god, 142:18
mystical way, 142:46-48
orgia, 142:46-47
DIOSCORUS (Patriarch of Alexandria, *d.* 454)
Eutyches and, 24:56
DISARMAMENT
moral aspects, 106:99-102
DISASTERS
charities, early, 105:57
DISEASE
effect of poverty, 132:15-19
DIVINATION
augurs, 142:124
Etruscan *haruspicina*, 142:96
DIVINE, FATHER
sectarian, 139:121
DIVINE OFFICE
history, 109:26-53
monastic origin, 125:34-35
private and public, 109:38n
private recitation, 109:48
monastic history, 109:30-31
obligation; history, 109:37-38
obligatory, 109:98
sanctification of time, 109:26
times related to hours, 109:97
DIVINE RIGHT OF KINGS
developing doctrine, 16th century, 89:57
James I, 89:79
DIVORCE
church and state in England, 89:36
Eastern churches, 138:83
Eastern Orthodoxy, 138:16
Qumran scrolls, 67:28
DIX, DOROTHEA LYNDE
psychiatry, 93:13
DOCETISM
Christological error, 24:31-33
DODDS, CHARLES
on oral contraceptives, 132:49
DODO of Hascha, Blessed
stigmatic, 57:20
DOGMA
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:25
implicit state, 138:79
science and religion, 130:79
DOMINIC, SAINT, 1170-1221
role, 98:113
DOMINICAN RITE
history and description, 111:90-94
Mass, 111:93-94
origins, 111:91
DOMINICANS
Constitutions, 105:124
history
convents; 13th century, 40:74
Immaculate Conception; doctrine, 45:50
religious development, 87:38
rules, 87:44, 45
secular institutes, 87:99
spirituality, 40:66-67
study and learning, 105:124
DON JUAN
polytheism, 91:141
DONI, GIOVANNI BAPTISTA, 1594-1647
church music, 125:97
DORIANS
Greek religion, 142:20
DORMIENS, JOHANNES, O. P., 14th century
papal power, 89:54
DOSTOEVSKY, FYODOR MIKHAILOVICH, 1821-1881
destiny of man, 91:113
Gospels, 69:140
DRAMA
liturgical
history, 125:46-48
DREAMS
animals, 131:71
DREY, J. S.
communion of saints, 26:33
DRUMMOND, HENRY
sectarian, 139:19
DUALISM
creation and, 11:56
mythical origin, 19:59
polytheism; Nicaea, 11:57-58
practical atheism, 19:60
DUFAY, GUILLAUME (*d.* 1474)
church music, 125:82-84
DU MONT, HENRI, 1610-1684
church music, 125:131

DUNS SCOTUS, JOANNES, O. F. M., 1265?-1308?
Adam's sin and God's plan, 24:112, 114
Christian humanism, 69:115
Immaculate Conception, 45:49
Incarnation; purpose, 24:105-106
DUNSTABLE, JOHN (*d.* 1453)
church music, 125:73-74
in France, 125:76
DURA-EUROPOS
early Christian art, 121-14
DURANDUS, WILLIAM (Bp of Mende) 1237-1296
liturgical books, 109:70-72
DURKHEIM, EMILE, 1858-1917
the absolute, 35:76
conformism, 35:126-127
"consent," 35:126
ethics, 35:124
science and morality, 35:125
sociology and ethics, 35:129
on suicide, 93:35
DUTY
an absolute, 34:93
a debt, 34:93
essence of, 34:100
obligation: etymology, 34:93
social ethics, 34:92
value, 34:71
EADMER (*d.* 1124)
Immaculate Conception, 45:47
EAST AND WEST
communism and democracy, 106:71
doctrinal differences, 138:14
history
reciprocal ignorance and contempt, 135:91
EASTER VIGIL
divine office; history, 109:30
EASTERN CHURCHES
apophatism, 135:137
architecture (*see under* CHURCH ARCHITECTURE)
bibliography, 135:143-144
liturgy and ritual
symbolical value, 135:136
"mysteric" religion, 135:9
origins of Latin Catholicism, 135:9
Palamism, 135:138
Rhodes Conference (1961), 138:125-126
tradition, East and West, 135:13
Western interest in, 135:7
EASTERN CHURCHES, ORTHODOX
Byzantium, stronghold of unity, 135:106
canonical and liturgical pluralism, 135:96
churches listed, 138:17
ecclesiological dissimilarities, 135:101
historical pressures, 135:105-116
hopes for the future, 135:134
liturgy and ritual
language generally unknown, 135:83
the Mystery celebrated, 135:39-58
piety and, 135:78
Syrian and Greek components, 135:57
Mariology, 45:97-100
modern renewal, 135:117-142
nationalism and, 135:86
opposition to the West, 135:105-106
panorthodox council, 135:133
piety, 135:78-86
sacraments
frequency, 135:83
separated churches, 138:9-19
separation; Russia, 138:17
state domination, 135:110
statistics, 138:18
theological renewal, 135:120-126
theology
mystery revealed, 135:23-38
World Council of Churches, 138:57-58
ECCLESIASTICUS, BOOK OF
references
Ecclus 42.15---19:71
ECK, JOHANN MAIER VON, 1486-1543
Luther and, 78:66
ECKHART, *Meister* (*d.* 1327)
controversial figure, 40:78
Gospels and, 69:110-111
mystical union, 40:77
pantheism, 40:78
speculative mystic, 40:104, 105
spirituality, 40:75, 78-80
writings, 40:79
ECONOMIC ASSISTANCE
attitude, 132:88
bilateral donations, 132:97
communist attitude, 132:101-103
duty imposed by justice, 106:112
effective and sufficient, 132:120
government action necessary, 132:91-92
hierarchy of values, 106:107
hopeful signs, 132:95-100
how much aid? 132:92-95
human values, 132:139-140
increase needed, 106:110
international agencies, 106:106
love, Christian, 132:142-143
necessary for development, 132:85-87
order of priorities, 132:87-89
social justice, 106:113
spirit of disinterested partnership, 132:143-144
spirit of service, 106:109
United Nations agencies, 132:89-91
ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT
aid necessary, 132:85-87
communism a temptation, 132:81-83
impossible ways, 106:115
national survival, 132:81
papal teaching
Mater et Magistra, 132:131-133

Pius XII, 106:114-115
possible ways, 106:117
20th century problem, 132:81-100
ECONOMIC POLICY
positive commitment, Western, 132:112-115
ECONOMIC PROBLEMS
balance of payments, 132:117
bibliography, 132:157-158
ECONOMICS
Christian humanism, 132:139-156
social aspect, 34:23
social science, 34:62
ECSTASY
external appearance, 57:71
marriage, mystic, 57:72
stigmatics, 57:70ff
ECUMENICAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES
Christian unity, 138:69
ECUMENICAL MOVEMENT
Amsterdam assembly (1948), 138:32
Benedict XV, 138:30
Catholic Church; participation, 138:92
Catholic participation, 138:39
definition, 138:9
Edinburgh Congress (1910), 138:29
Evanston assembly, 2d, 138:38-42
Faith and Order Movement, 138:31
Lund Conference (1952), 138:37
Mariology, 45:103-105
missionary church, 102:153
South India, 138:42
Work and Life group, 138:31
EDUCATION
Benedictine schools, 105:93
Catholic schools and political parties, 89:122
England; church and state, 89:73-74
federal aid, 89:74
France
19th century, 89:96
history
Charlemagne, 105:99
India, 100:110
mission schools, 89:120
missionary task, 100:24
partitioned, 130:140
politics; the modern state, 89:122
science and humanism, 130:139
secular institutes, 87:64
EDUCATION OF CHILDREN
conversion and, 56:62-63
EDWARD VI, King of England, 1537-1553
Anglo-Calvinism, 78:88
EGOTISM
creation, the, 19:107
EINSTEIN, ALBERT, 1879-1955
atomic power, 102:11
cosmology, 14:83-87
God, personal, 14:86-87
independence of character, 14:83
religious thought, 14:84
world as rational, 130:68
EISENHOWER, DWIGHT D.
on birth control, 132:48
ELDERS
Calvinism, 78:82
ELEUSINIAN MYSTERIES
Greek religion, 142:50-53
initiation, 142:52-53
ELIZABETH of Reute, Blessed (*d.* 1420)
inedia, 57:60
ELIZABETH I, Queen of England
church and state, 89:58
excommunication, 89:80
schism, 78:89-90
ELIZABETH OF SCHONAU, SAINT (*d.* 1165)
spirituality, 40:62

EMIGRATION
patriotism and, 95:111
EMMERICH, CATHERINE, 1774-1824
stigmatization, 57:31, 103
visions, 57:73, 144
EMOTIONS
agnostic skepticism and the religion of feeling, 130:65-72
EMPEDOCLES
Greek religion, 142:45
EMPERORS
power; responsibility, 89:52
veneration; 3d century, 121:100
worship transferred to Christ, 121:144
EMPIRICISM
metaphysics and, 35:34-35
ENCYCLICALS
assent due to, 48:117
ordinary magisterium, 48:116
END OF THE WORLD
Adventism, 139:74-75
Gospel teaching, 69:69
signs; science, 19:54
ENGELS, FRIEDRICH, 1820-1895
biological philosophy, 130:25
ENGLAND
industrial revolution, 89:71
Scotland, union with (1707), 89:70
ENVIRONMENT
Christian, 95:67
development of man, 130:118
social determinism, 34:85-86
Soviet psychology, 130:54
vocation and, 95:110-111
EPHESIANS, EPISTLE TO
references
Eph 1.3-12---48:19
Eph 4.13---48:99
Eph 4.15-16---102:116
EPHESUS
church of St John, 121:84

EPHESUS, COUNCIL OF, 431
Nestorianism, 24:42-50
opening, 24:47
EPHESUS, COUNCIL OF, 449
(Robber Council)
Eutyches' heresy, 24:56
EPHREM the Syrian, SAINT, *ca.* 306-373
Mary and Eve, 45:19-20
EPICTETUS
Pascal and, 91:134
EPICURUS
atheism, 91:46
EPIDAURUS
miracles at, 142:64
EPILEPSY
paroxysm, 43:30
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:28-29
EPIPHANIUS
Origen, criticism, 11:88-89
EPISCOPACY
as sacrament, 83:21-23
EPISTLE TO DIOGNETUS
Gospel development, 69:92
EPISTLES, CATHOLIC
life of Christ in, 67:118
EQUALITY
Christian brotherhood, 95:33
Proverbs, Book of, 19:46
ERASMUS, DESIDERIUS, 1466-1536
communion of saints, 26:30
king of humanists, 78:51
Luther and, 69:118n
Valla and, 78:50
ERROR (see TRUTH)
ESCHATOLOGY
Adventist, 139:65
Pentecostal movement, 139:112
ESKIMO
missions, 100:81
ESSENCE
metaphysical status, 24:84
objectivity, 35:30
ESSENES
Gospel of Christ and, 69:16-18
observances, 67:29
the Temptation, 67:22
ESTHETICS (see AESTHETICS)
ETERNAL LAW
God himself, 35:119
ETERNAL LIFE
beyond time, 14:30
ETERNAL PUNISHMENT
Gospel teaching, 69:70
ETERNITY
creation and time, 19:99-100
time and, 11:70
"time" of God, 19:16-17
ETHELRED, SAINT (see AELRED, SAINT)
ETHICS
arbitrary values, 35:122
autonomous science, 130:132
biological morality, 130:130
biology, agreement with, 130:133
brain and, 130:133
eudemonist, 130:134
existentialist, 91:28
expedience, 106:17
Greek religion, 142:42-43
Marxist, 130:56
metaphysics, 35:117-134
moral individualism, 34:77-80
relativism, 130:132
science and, 130:130-135
unvarying moral rules, 106:22-23
ETHICS, JEWISH
basis: concept of man, 73:74
good and evil, 73:75
responsibility and freedom, 73:74
sin in, 73:76
universality, 73:76
ETHNOLOGY
musicology, 125:12
ETRURIANS
(*see also* ETRUSCANS)
ETRUSCANS
origin, 142:90
religion, 142:89-98
characteristics, 142:90-91
externals, 142:96
feeling for the holy, 142:97
rituals and rules, 142:94-95
EUCHARIST
brotherhood of man, 34:136
efficacy
foundation of the Church, 48:62
holiness in the Church, 48:152
Mauburnus, 40:133
Peter of Celle, 40:38
sign and cause of unity, 26:120-123
EUGENE III, POPE (*d.* 1153, *elected* 1145)
crusade, 2d, 98:57
EUROPE
history
Protestant writers, 89:42
history, 5th century
church and state, 89:28
history, middle ages
Charlemagne, 105:98
EUSEBIUS OF CAESAREA, *ca.* 260-*ca.* 340
on creation, 11:44
on matter, 11:53
psalmody, 125:21
EUSEBIUS, SAINT (Bp of Vercelli, *d.* 370 or 371)
canonical life, 87:32
EUTYCHES, 5th century
Monophysitism, 24:51-61

EVAGRIUS (*fl.* 430)
spirituality, 40:13
EVANGELICAL COUNSELS
Gospel moral teaching, 69:52-53
EVANGELICAL - JOHANNINE CHURCH ACCORDING TO THE REVELATION OF ST JOHN
sect, 139:70
EVANGELISTS (N. T.)
characteristics of the four, 67:38
EVE (*see* ADAM AND EVE)
EVIDENCE
content of, 57:98-100
criteria of authenticity, 57:90-100
EVODIUS (Bp of Uzalis, *d.* 424)
Manicheism, 11:104
EVOLUTION
in an artefact, 131:99
creation, the, 19:105-106; 130:79
creative, 130:111
cybernetic analysis, 131:96
God; secondary causes, 130:80-81
human body, 131:112
incontestable fact, 130:34
man and nature, 91:99
Marxism, 130:57
meaning of, 130:116-119
origin of species, 130:117
philosophy and, 11:7
quarrel over, 91:94-95
relativist, 130:117
science and religion, 130:78, 98
EX NIHILO (phrase)
meaning, 19:109
EXALTATION OF THE CROSS
(*see* CROSS, EXALTATION OF THE)
EXCOMMUNICATION
break with unity, 26:117-119
immediate effect, 26:118
Old Testament precedents, 26:117
EXISTENCE
science and metaphysics, 35:80-87
EXISTENTIALISM
absolute good, 91:29
Angst, 91:138
atheism, 91:137
degree of virulence, 91:71
God ethically impossible, 91:27
personalism and, 56:112
EXODUS, BOOK OF
references
Ex 3.14---19:82
Ex 19.5-6---48:22
Ex 22.25---105:16
EXORCISM
Christ and the possessed, 43:15-16, 23
prudence, 43:102
EXPERIENCE
cybernetics, 131:110-111, 113
of finitude, 35:46
metaphysical, 35:11
metempirical, 35:8
reflection on, 35:32
spiritualism and materialism, 35:44
truth-value, 35:41
EXPERIENCE (RELIGION)
knowing the true God, 56:32-33
science and, 14:125
sense of God, 56:30ff
EZECHIEL, BOOK OF
references
Ez 34---83:53
FABBRI, DIEGO
communion of saints, 26:11
FABIAN, SAINT, POPE, 236-250
Roman deaconry, 105:54
FABIOLA
nosocomium of, 105:64
FACT
authenticity, 57:90ff
FAHSEL, HELMUT
on stigmatization, 57:102
FAITH
(*see also* AGNOSTICISM)
an affirmation, 19:86
assent; Pius XII, 105:133
atheism and, 91:20
atheism overcome, 91:151
atheism the test of, 91:143-144
biblical teaching
Gospels, 69:59
Paul's Epistles, 67:113-114
Church as expression of, 48:102
consciousness, 102:28
false ideas of God, 91:144
grace of, 56:66-67
holiness and, 48:141
Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
Jewish idea, 73:69
in literature
Satin Slipper, 98:8
missionary church, 102:156
modern difficulties, 56:67
proclamation, 48:101
rational act, 11:19-20
religion, virtue of, 56:47
renunciation, 56:95
scholars and the Gospels, 69:79
test of, 91:154
as understanding, 11:19
unwearying life of, 56:19-21
Vatican Council, 1st, 19:65
FAITHFUL, THE
the word, 26:110
FALL OF MAN
biblical and metaphysical systems, 11:29
gnostic pantheism, 19:62
Gnosticism, 11:113
Origenist teaching, 11:81
Plotinus on, 11:82

FAMILY
charity in, 105:9
Jewish ethics, 73:77
patriotism and, 95:113
size; regulation, 34:43
size related to intelligence, 93:112
society and, 34:27
FAMILY LIFE
Gospel presentation, 69:31
FAMINE
international aspects, 95:13
FARMING (see AGRICULTURE)
FASHION
social custom, 34:54-55
FASTING
Gospel teaching, 69:37
revenue for the poor, 105:55
works of mercy and, 105:76
FATE AND FATALISM
Greek religion, 142:61
stoicism, 142:78
FATHERS OF THE CHURCH
Bible and, 135:23-25
history and criticism
bibliography, 11:37
philosophy, 11:120
theology, 135:25-26
FATIMA, OUR LADY OF
apparition, 45:81-82
FAULHABER, MICHAEL VON, Cardinal, 1869-1952
Teresa Neumann, 57:148-151
FAUSTUS, SAINT (Bp of RIEZ, 5th century)
communion of saints, 26:24-25
FAVREAU, MICHAEL
martyr, 98:20
priest-worker, 102:107n
FAYRFAX, ROBERT (16th century)
church music, 125:80-81
FEAR
filial, 98:99
FEAR OF GOD
filial, 73:58
Jewish thought, 73:57
religion today, 56:31
FEAST(S)
in art, 121:19-20
Jewish
Feast of Lights, 73:99
Festival of Weeks, 73:96
groups, 73:94
New Year, 73:92
Purim, 73:99
Rosh ha-Shanah, 73:96-97
Succoth, 73:96
Yom Kippur, 73:97
new classification (1960), 109:95
FEBVRE, LUCIEN
Christology, 24:73
FEEDBACK (see CYBERNETICS)
FENELON, FRANCOIS DE SALIGNAC DE LA MOTHE (Abp), 1651-1715
humanism, 69:131
FERMENTUM
unity, mark of, 26:121
FERRARA-FLORENCE, COUNCIL OF, 1438-1439
reunion movement, 138:13
FERRERI, ZACHARIA, 1479-1524
Breviary reform, 109:44-45
FERTILIZER
farming techniques, 132:67-69
FESTIVALS
Greek religion, 142:40
Rome, ancient, 142:107-118
FEUERBACH, PAUL JOHANN ANSELM VON, 1775-1833
atheism, 91:35
FIDEISM
science and religion, 130:75
FIGHTING
Church's efforts to limit, 89:40
FILELFO, FRANCESCO, 1389-1481
humanism, 78:50
FILIOQUE CONTROVERSY
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:97-98; 138:15
FINITUDE
experience of, 35:46
FINLAND
religious statistics, 100:80
FIRE
end of the world, 69:69
FIRST PRINCIPLES
epistemology, 35:90
FISHER, GEOFFREY (Abp of Canterbury)
visit to Pope John, 138:123
FLESH
Christian holiness, 56:84
Gospel usage, 69:65
FLESH (the word)
biblical meanings, 24:13-22
early Christian writings, 24:25-29
New Testament usage, 24:18-22
"one flesh," 24:16
Paul's usage, 24:22-25
FLORUS (deacon of Lyons, 9th century)
Martyrology, 109:60
FOLKLORE
social science, 34:62
FOOD AND AGRICULTURAL ORGANIZATION OF THE U.N.
freedom from hunger campaign, 132:77-79
FOOD SUPPLY
freedom from hunger campaign, 132:77-79
hunger in the world, 132:19
manageable problem, 132:56
ocean as source, 132:75

pests and, 132:76
shortages; mission countries, 100:68
surpluses, 132:57
world calorie levels, 132:13
world can feed its peoples, 132:53-58
FORGIVENESS OF SIN
peace, 56:107
FORMOSA
Catholic Church, 100:120-122
FORTUNATUS, VENANTIUS HONORIUS CLEMENTIANUS (Bp), *ca.* 540-*ca.* 600
Marian poetry, 45:32
FORTUNE
Greek religion, 142:77
FOUCAULD, CHARLES DE, 1858-1916
missionary, 102:145, 146, 147
role, 98:126
FOUR SQUARE GOSPEL
pentecostal movement, 139:104
FOURTEENTH CENTURY
evils, 105:134
FRANCE
dechristianization, 102:67
history
Verdun, treaty of, 89:31
history, 17th century
empire, 89:65
history, Revolution
anti-religious, 87:58
financial causes, 89:91
individualism, 95:109-110
Jews and, 73:24
nationalism, 95:104
new religion, 89:114
Rights of Man, 91:109-110
secularism, 91:104
totalitarianism, 91:108
history, 19th century
revolution of 1830, 89:96
Second Empire, 89:100
FRANCIS I, King of France, 1494-1547
church and state, 89:64
concordat, 89:55
Leo X and, 78:43
FRANCIS of ASSISI, SAINT, 1182-1226
animals, 98:76-77
death, 98:78
ecstasies, 57:71
example, 98:14
humility, 98:75
mission, 98:73
missionary action, 105:127
poet, 98:78
poverty, 98:66, 70
role in Church history, 98:13
Rule, 98:73
science and religion, 130:145
on sin, 98:73-74
stigmata
description, 57:30-31
feast, 57:88
stigmatization, 57:42, 49, 57, 113, 139
appearance, 57:46-48
taste, sense of, 57:59
on temptation, 98:74
FRANCIS de SALES, SAINT, 1567-1622
on the Incarnation, 24:106
role, 98:124
works, 78:134
FRANCIS OF PAULA, Saint, 1416-1507
Renaissance times, 78:53
FRANCIS XAVIER, SAINT, 1506-1552
merits, 98:8
role, 98:121
works, 78:139
FRANCISCANS
charities, 105:125
founded, 98:68
history
Breviary, 109:40
Marian cult, 45:53
religious development, 87:38
Laude spirituali, 125:71
missions
peace, agents of, 105:128
Rules, 87:44
secular institutes; founders, 87:99
spirituality, 40:67-68; 105:126
FRANCISCO DE VITORIA, O.P., 1486?-1546
international organization, 106:46
FRANCO, CIRILLO (Bp)
church music, 125:95-96
FRANKS
Christian art, 121:158-162
FRANZELIN, JOANNES BAPTISTA (Cardinal), 1816-1886
angels and the Church, 26:90
FREDERICK III, EMPEROR, 1439-1493
concordat, 89:54
FREE BIBLE ASSOCIATION
teachings, 139:100
FREEDOM, FREE WILL
biblical inspiration and, 11:18
brain and, 130:133
Christian anthropology, 11:119
Christian holiness, 56:85
creation of self, 19:92
determinist processes of biology, 130:114
discretion of God, 19:94
dream-illusion, 91:52
God moves free creatures, 24:148
goodness and, 11:112
Jewish thought, 73:55
man and, 35:23
man's destiny, 11:111
Marxism, 130:55
Marxism and ethics, 130:135
mechanistic rationalism, 130:37-38
metaphysical problems, 35:93
misfortune and, 11:101

FREEDON, FREE WILL—continued
Old Testament teaching, 11:33-34
patristic teaching, 11:118
perfection, 25:90n
power of choice, 24:145-146
predictability of free acts, 131:54
reason and, 35:91-94
Sartre on, 91:74-75
Sartre and Marxism, 91:79
Sartrean idea, 35:122-123
sense of moral freedom, 35:92
social determinism, 34:84
social determinism and personal liberty, 34:89-91
society and, 34:11
FREEDOM OF RELIGION
(see LIBERTY OF RELIGION)
FREEMASONRY
France, 19th century, 89:101
FRESCOBALDI, GIROLAMO, 1583-1643
church music, 125:149
FREUD, SIGMUND, 1856-1939
anti-religion, 130:27
Christianity and psychiatry, 93:129
greatness, 93:17
Nietzsche and, 91:33
on personality, 93:18-22
psychiatry; history, 93:14
psychoanalysis, 93:87
on religion, 93:89, 90
on religion and civilization, 93:131
FREYTAG, F. L. ALEXANDER
(*d.* 1947)
founder, 139:100-101
FRIARS
history, 87:38
"men of the world," 87:42
monks and, 87:25, 40
secular institutes and, 87:43
FRIENDSHIP
development, 131:50
La Rochefoucauld on, 105:10
FRIGIDITY (SEX)
Kinsey reports, 93:71
FUNDAMENTALISM
Pentecostal Movement, 139:114
FUNERAL RITES AND CEREMONIES
feasts in art, 121:19
Minoan, 142:13
Roman religion, ancient, 142:100
FUTURE
creation still being accomplished, 19:55
FUTURE LIFE
ancient Roman belief, 142:101
Etruscan belief, 142:93-94
Greek religion, 142:33-37
heroes, Greek religion, 142:35
Homer, 142:34
Jewish doctrine, 73:84-85
Orphism, 142:49
Platonic philosophy and the Church, 14:61
GABRIELLI, ANDREA, *ca.* 1510-1586
church music, 125:126
GAJARD, JOSEPH, O.S.B., 1885-
chant; expression, 125:39-40
GALATIANS, EPISTLE TO
references
Gal 3.13---25:116
Gal 3.28---95:23
Gal 5.5-6---105:38
Gal 5.13-26---56:83-84
Gal 5.19-23---105:38
Gal 6.17---57:18
GALERIUS, EMPEROR (*d.* 311)
edict of toleration, 89:16-17
GALILEI, GALILEO, 1564-1642
case; the true point of, 91:94
Church's doctrinal teaching, 48:119
mechanics, 14:62, 63
science and religion, 130:21
GALLA PLACIDIA, Empress, 5th century
churches, 121:129
mausoleum of, 121:129-130
GALLICAN RITE
Ambrosian rite and, 111:28
GALLICANISM
papal subordination, 89:81
GAMBIA
Catholic Church, 100:97
GAMES, ANCIENT
Crete, 142:12-13
GAMES, GREEK AND ROMAN
ancient Roman religion, 142:122
Greek religious festivals, 142:40-41
GARCIA DE CISNEROS
(see CISNEROS, GARCIAS DE, O.S.B., Abbot)
GAUL
bishops in, 105:77
GAY, ANTOINE, 1790-
possessed worshiper, 43:102-107
GAZA
temple of Marnas, 121:81
GELASIAN SACRAMENTARY
history, 111:19
the name, 109:16
official compilation, 109:17
oldest manuscript, 109:16
recensions, 109:17-18
GELASIUS I, POPE (*d.* 496)
alms, 105:77
GELINEAU, JOSEPH, S. J.
Bible de Jérusalem, 125:51
GEMELLI, AGOSTINO, O.F.M., 1878-
secular institutes, 87:59, 66-68
on stigmatization, 57:102
GENESIS, BOOK OF
metaphysics, Christian, 11:36
references
Gn 1.1-2.4---19:40

Gn. 2.4-25---19:39
Gn 2.19-20---35:108
Gn 3.15---45:9
Gn 12.1---19:30
Gn 12.1-2---11:24
Gn 19.4-8---93:58
GENIUSES
Etruscan religion, 142:93
GEOMETRY
Egyptian inventors, 14:52
Pascal, 69:123
GEORGE III, King of England, 1738-1820
Irish independence, 89:69
GERMAIN, PAUL
religion and research, 14:122
GERMANUS, Patriarch of Constantinople (*d.* 733)
Mary and redemption, 45:36-37
GERMANY
church history, 16th century
Ecclesiastical Reservation, 78:93
history
divine right, 89:57
Verdun, treaty of, 89:31
GEROCOMIUM
home for the aged, 105:65
GERSON, JOANNES, 1363-1429
Mariology, 45:64
Mount of Contemplation, 40:118
mystical theology, 40:116
mysticism, false, 40:120
spirituality, 40:115-120
GERTRUDE, SAINT, the GREAT, 1256-1302
spirituality, 40:62
GHANA
Catholic Church, 100:96
GIBERTI, GIAN MATTEO, 1495-
sack of Rome, 78:110
GIBRALTAR
Catholic Church, 100:81
GIL, N., C.M.F.
secular institutes, 87:115
GILBERT ISLANDS
Catholic Church, 100:88
GILDAS, SAINT, *ca.* 500-570
chant, 125:56
GILSON, ETIENNE
Gospels, 69:76-77
GLADSTONE, WILLIAM EWART, 1809-1898
on papal infallibility, 89:97-98
GLAGOLITIC LITURGY
(see SLAVONIC RITE)
GLORY OF GOD
creation, the, 19:120
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:30-32
light and, 135:31
GNOSTICISM
Adam Kadmon, 11:113
anthropology, 11:114
Arianism and, 24:34
creation; man, 19:59-60, 62
Gospel development, 69:93-95
Roman religion and, 142:148
types, 11:55
GOD
art
forbidden images, 121:8
attributes
atheism and, 91:58-59
creation and, 19:80
justice and mercy, 25:102
love, 69:51
biblical teaching
Gospels, 69:78
characteristics rejected by atheism, 56:42-44
choice; freedom, 19:103
Christian idea of, 56:47-50
close to man, 19:94
covenant and love, 56:36
description difficult, 56:48
Einstein's notion of, 14:86
existence
belief in; laziness of mind, 35:113
clarity of man's perception, 91:126-127
confessing a mystery, 91:125
demonstrable, 91:19
denial of world and time, 91:58-59
doubt not allowed, 91:124
evil and, 91:23
immediate evidence, 91:20-21
movement of bodies and, 14:99
proof; intuition, 35:110
reasoning (Vatican Council), 19:24-25
Sartre on, 19:90-91
verifiable, demand for, 35:111-112
via negativa, 35:114
existence, ontological argument
problem of God, 35:109
Thomas Aquinas, 91:21n
false notions about, 56:45-46
Father, 19:7; 56:35
fatherhood, 95:41
of feeling, 56:42
glory and light, 135:30-32
"great spirit," 56:45
hidden in his work, 130:101
holiness, 56:37
human history and, 56:38
immutability
biblical teaching, 19:97
creation, the, 19:95
motion in the universe, 14:95
the irrational and, 130:101-103
Jansenist thought, 56:45
jealousy, 19:107
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:95, 99
Jewish attitude, personal, 73:57

GOD—continued
Jewish sense of nearness, 73:56
Judaism, 73:51-59
knowableness
Bergson, 130:101
God made himself known, 56:33-34
understanding, through the world, 19:20
living and liberating, 56:37
Memra, 73:55
Mormonism, 139:49
mystery revealed in Christ, 91:39
patristic thought (Prestige), 11:39
personal, 56:35
"sense of God" lost, 56:30ff
supreme explanation; science, 130:111
Teacher of Righteousness and, 67:31
value of values, 19:95
will
as cause, 24:112
wisdom; the creation, 19:104-109
GODS
belief in, impossible for the educated, 142:46
creations of man, 19:57
Etruscan, 142:91-93
Greek, 142:19, 21-33, 41-46
characteristics, 142:32-33
eastern and Egyptian, 142:80
ethics, 142:42
origin, 142:32
rationalist criticism, 142:66
Illyrian, 142:88
Minoan, 142:11
Mycenaean, 142:16
Olympians, 142:22
Roman, 142:102ff
Capitoline triad, 142:129
epithets, 142:105
Greek influence, 142:130
personification of abstractions, 142:133
Syrian, 142:144
GOGOL, NIKOLAI VASILIEVICH, 1809-1852
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:124
GOLDSMITHS
Carolingian art, 121:175-176
GOLGOTHA
memory of the site, 121:81
GOOD AND EVIL
creation, 19:83
free choice, 24:145
freedom and, 11:112
imperfect world, 130:121
Jewish ethics, 73:75
tree of knowledge, 19:39-40
GOOD AND EVIL: EVIL
anti-Manichaean struggle, 11:96-107
atheism, 91:24, 146
a corruption, 11:102
existence of God, 91:23
false notion of God, 91:150
Gnosticism, 11:55
matter and, 11:31
matter as cause, 11:54-55
misfortune and freedom, 11:101
need for God, 91:149
origin, 19:59
Patristic teaching, 19:62-63
responsibility; matter, 11:33
science and religion, 130:151
GOOD AND EVIL: THE GOOD
atheism and, 91:148
existentialism, 91:29
GOOD FRIDAY
Mass of the Presanctified, 109:102n
GOOD SAMARITAN (PARABLE)
neigbor, 69:46
GOOD SHEPHERD
art, 121:21-23
GOOD WORKS
Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
GORCE, DENYS
on miraculous cures, 57:84
GORE (Anglican bishop)
reunion question, 138:78
GOSPELS
apocryphal (see APOCRYPHAL BOOKS: N. T.)
authorship; names, 67:85
bibliography, 69:149-150
Christ's life; source, 67:10-11, 33-95
criticism
Chenu, 69:75
fanciful, 69:72
Gilson, 69:76-77
liberal, 69:73
Renan, 69:72-73
spiritual sense, 69:98
dependence of faith on, 67:44
early Christian liturgical usage, 67:42-43
ethics
Bayet on, 69:39
"good news," 67:34
good news: salvation, 69:83
"Gospel before the Gospels," 67:101
historical levels, 67:40n
historicity; life of Christ, 67:43
history
ancient Christian texts, 67:120-125
Apostolic Fathers, 67:120; 69:89-91
early modern; Luther to Bossuet, 69:117-136
Gnosticism, 69:93-95
heresy, medieval, 69:106-111
medieval period, 69:106-116
patristic period, 69:87-105
philosophy, medieval, 69:106-116
19th-20th centuries, 69:137-147
history of contemporary events, 69:11-22

humanism, 69:34-36
Jewish people; destiny, 73:14-17
John and the synoptics, 67:83
languages, 67:36
living in the Church, 69:85
manuscripts, 67:96
manuscripts, uncial, 67:97
material presentation, 69:23-33
message as gift of, 67:48
modern world, 69:141
moral teaching, 69:34-53
Muratorian Canon, 67:41
natural values, 69:81
nature in, 69:30
oldest Codices, 67:42
oral transmission, 67:35
papyri, 67:42, 96-97
paradox, 69:72-84
philosophy and, 69:116
presence of Christ in, 67:45
puzzle for scholars, 69:79
resurgence in our time, 69:143-144
society in, 69:31
synoptic
mutual dependence, 67:81
name, 67:77
Old Testament quotations, 67:78
oral tradition, 67:80
"problem," 67:77
sources, 67:79
succession of facts, 67:78
two-sources theory, 67:81
tetramorphic, 67:39
textual criticism
recensions, 67:98-99
variants, 67:97-98
textual transmission, 67:96-100
timelessness, 67:44
word origin, 67:34
written text, 67:37
GOTTESBUND TANATRA
sect, 139:120
GRACE
charity, 34:130
communion with God, 26:63
development; charity, 95:75
efficacy
collective action, 95:75
spirit of man, 95:74
Exercises of St Ignatius, 98:99
"in Christ Jesus," 26:64
light, 95:76
names (Gospels), 69:58
nature perfected by, 34:123
neuroses and, 93:127
reality, 95:74
share in blessedness, 26:61
GREAT MEN
history, 34:91
GREATNESS
love and, 105:10
GREECE
religion
aesthetic aspect, 142:60
bibliography, 142:154
chthonian aspects, 142:33-37
city-state, service of the, 142:58-60
classical period, 142:58-72
conflict, 142:71-72
contests; games, 142:40
cult of kings and fortune, 142:76-77
decadence, 142:75-76
dike, 142:42
dramatists on, 142:60ff
externals, 142:37-41
fusion; the Dorian contribution, 142:17-20
Hellenistic period, 142:73-84
historians and, 142:60ff
Moira, 142:42-43
municipal character, 142:59
mystical way: Dionysus, 142:46-48
origins, 142:9
poliades, 142:59
popular; evolution, 142:62-65
prayers, 142:39
rationalist criticism; Sophists, 142:65-66
regulation by city-states, 142:37
search for new truths, 142:66-71
secularization, 142:60
stoicism, 142:77-80
syncretism, 142:81
GREEK LANGUAGE
Linear B, 142:15
GREGORIAN SACRAMENTARY
Hadrianum, 109:19
importance, 109:18
manuscripts, 109:18
GREGORY I, the GREAT, SAINT, POPE, 540 *ca.*–604
canon of the Mass, 111:19
chant and, 125: 30-32
charities, 105:94-95
homilies, 69:105
ransoming of captives, 105:120
role, 98:110
GREGORY VII, SAINT, POPE, 1015 *ca.* –1085 (*elected* 1073)
divine office, 109:39
role, 98:115
GREGORY X, POPE, 1210-1276 (*elected* 1271)
reunion movement, 138:13
GREGORY XIII, POPE, 1502-1585
pontificate; reforms, 78:130-131
GREGORY XV, POPE, 1554-1623
missions, 100:13
pontificate, 78:132-133
GREGORY of NAZIANZUS, SAINT (*d.* 390)
Holy Spirit and deification, 135:36
Philokalia, 135:64

GREGORY of NYSSA, SAINT, (Bp, *fl.* 379-394)
anthropology, Christian, 11:86-88
Church and Incarnation, 135:29
God, knowledge of, 135:31
Gospel development, 69:102
martyria, 121:83
Mary and Eve, 45:20
mystery of the Church, 48:14
symbolism, 135:53
GREGORY the Wonderworker, SAINT, (*d. ca.* 270)
vision of Mary, 45:29
GRIGNION DE MONTFORT
(*see* LOUIS GRIGNION DE MONTFORT, SAINT)
GROOTE, GERARD, 1340-1384
spirituality, 40:109
GUARDIAN ANGELS
cultus, 26:86
GUARDINI, ROMANO, 1885-
modern civilization, 91:92
on nature, 91:100n
GUERANGER, PROSPER, O. S. B., 1806-1875
Breviary reform, 109:51
Roman rite, 111:99
GUERRERO, FRANCISCO, 1528-1599
church music, 125:113
GUILT
adolescent conscience, 56:103
metaphysical experience, 35:21
psychiatry and religion, 93:133
HADES
god, 142:31
HADRIAN, POPE (*see* ADRIAN)
HADRIANUM
Gregorian Sacramentary, 109:19
HAGIA SOPHIA
church architecture, 121:121-125
HAIL MARY, the
medieval devotion, 56:54-55
the reformers and, 45:67
HAIN, FRIEDRICH AUGUST (*d.* 1927)
sectarian, 139:117
HANDL, JACOB (*d.* 1591)
church music, 125:119
HANNIBAL, 247-183 B.C.
Roman religion, 142:135
HAPPINESS
community in charity, 26:10
science and, 130:141
social ethics, 34:67
HARNACK, ADOLF VON, 1851-1930
Gospels, 69:73n
HARRIS, MARTIN
Mormonism, 139:40
HARUSPEX
(*see* DIVINATION)
HASIDISM
Jewish mysticism, 73:104
HAYDN, FRANZ JOSEPH, 1732-1809
church music, 125:133
HAYMO of FAVERSHAM (*d.* 1244)
divine office, 109:40
HEART
Gospel usage of the word, 56:54-55
HEAVEN
communion of saints; end of time, 26:153-154
definition (Augustine), 26:154
hermit's life, 40:17
HEBREWS, EPISTLE TO
purpose, 67:116-118
references
Heb 1.1-2---135:17
Heb 1.1-3---19:51
Heb 2.16-18---24:121
Heb 10.5,7,10---25:122
HECKEL, ROGER, S. J.
on coexistence, 106:74
HEER, FRIEDRICH
Christian mission, 102:41
HEGEL, GEORG WILHELM FRIEDRICH, 1770-1831
atheism, 91:12, 35-44
Christian reformer, 91:44
Christianity, 91:37, 40
creation and generation, 11:100-101
German romanticism, 91:46
God, notion of, 91:38
Hellenism, 91:41
influence, 91:37, 45
Marx's materialism, 91:68
pagan Christianity, 91:42-43
politics and Christianity, 91:110, 111
Sartre and, 91:77
HEIDEGGER, MARTIN, 1889-
metaphysics, 35:14
philosophy, 91:72-73
HELL
solitude, 26:9
HELLENISM
date limits, 142:73
Greek religion, 142:73-84
Hegel, 91:41
Judaism, 73:31
HENRY II, King of England, 1133-1189
church and state, 89:35
HENRY VII, King of England, 1457-1509
bishops, choice of, 89:56
HENRY VIII, King of England, 1491-1547
church and state, 89:56
conception of Christendom, 89:113
dogma and, 78:88
excommunication, 89:61
life of, 78:84
marriages, 78:85-86
persecution, 78:88
HEPHAESTUS
god, 142:29-30

HERA
spouse of Zeus, 142:23-24
HERACLITUS
atheism, 91:46
HERCULES
god, 142:131
HEREDITY
Soviet psychology, 130:54
HERESY
apostolic times, 89:20
history
middle ages, 69:106-111
HERIS, C. V., O. P.
will of Christ, 24:150
HERMAS (Shepherd of Hermas)
on creation, 11:40
HERMES
god, 142:28
HERMES Trismegistus
transcendentalism, 142:147
HERMITS
early Christian life, 87:23
flight into the desert, 14:32
Italy; 10th-11th century, 40:32-33
life of (Cassian), 40:17
solitude and society, 34:26
HERMOGENES
mythology, 11:50
HERODIANS
Jewish group, 69:15
HEROES
after-life; Greek religion, 142:35
cult; Greek religion, 142:36
pagan cult, 121:72
HESIOD
Amos, the prophet, and, 142:44
ethics, 142:44
gods, 142:22, 43
Greek religion, 142:61
HESTIA
goddess, 142:31
HIERARCHY
form of the Church, 95:61
Qumran parallels, 67:26
rank in, 83:29
sects, apostolic, 139:31
HILARY, SAINT (Bp of Poitiers, *d.* 367)
on creation, 11:59-60
sufferings of Christ, 24:122
HILDEGARDE, SAINT, 1098?-1179
spirituality, 40:62
HILTON, WALTER (*d.* 1395)
spirituality, 40:96-99
HIPPO
barbarian siege of, 98:33
HIPPOCRATES, 460-377 B.C.
mental disorders, 93:9-10
HIPPOLYTUS, SAINT (*d.* 235)
Christology, 24:62-63
on creation, 11:50-51
public prayer, 109:27-28
HIRSCHER, J. B.
communion of saints, 26:33
HISTORY
action of God in the world, 19:51
determinism encountering liberty, 34:90
God actualizing himself in, 91:136
God at work in, 105:29
great men in, 34:91
the Incarnation, 34:119
meeting of God and his people, 19:30
philosophy
law of three stages, 91:87
Marxist, 130:56-59
religious aspects
man in plan of God, 106:30
return to God, 34:96
science of, 19:87-88
world and the Christian, 56:123-126
HITLER, ADOLF
devil and, 43:120
HOBBES, THOMAS, 1588-1679
church and state, 89:113
HOFFMAN, PAUL
economic assistance, 132:90, 96
HOLIDAYS
desacralization, 102:76
HOLINESS
as absurdity, 98:16
charity and, 48:147-148
Christian life, 56:11-13
Church as source, 56:136-137
clergy; papal teaching, 87:70n
consecration, 48:137
definition, 48:127
eternal lesson, 98:16-17
faith and, 48:141
humility, 48:146-147
kingdom of God, 56:122
perfect faith, 91:151
perfection and, 48:145
prodigies and, 57:137
progressively acquired, 56:82
resignation to conditions, 25:44
sacraments and, 48:152
as scandal, 98:15
sin, sense of, 56:101
understanding and, 11:18
value, 48:144
HOLINESS OF THE CHURCH
Christian unity, 138:119
Church as seed-bed, 56:134-136
doubts concerning, 48:128
each person contributes, 48:152
Huss on, 48:129
indentification of, 48:144
immutable, 48:139
imperfect members, 48:133
invisible, 48:136
objective and institutional, 48:136-139
outward appearances, 48:145
perpetual, 48:136

HOLINESS OF THE CHURCH—continued
Protestant teaching, 48:128
sign of holiness, 56:138
sinners in the Church, 48:130-132
source, 48:134-136
spouse of Christ, 138:116-117
subjective, 48:139-142
transfiguration making us divine, 48:140
visible and continual, 48:143-151
visible element, 48:127
visible essential, 48:143
HOLY GHOST FATHERS
missions, 100:33
HOLY OILS
consecrated by bishops, 83:60
HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE
beginnings, 89:29-30
end of, 89:94
Germanic institution, 89:31
opposition to, 91:107
protector for the Holy See, 89:37
HOLY SHROUD
crown; shape, 57:143
wounds, 57:142
HOLY SPIRIT
bond of love in the Trinity, 48:80
Catholic consciousness, 102:29
Christ made communicable, 48:81
Christians enlightened concerning Christ, 48:82
church and (*see under* CHURCH)
communion with, 26:66-67
as Creator, 19:74
deification of the Christian, 135:35-37
divinization of mankind, 135:27
God as communicable, 48:81
invisible mission, 14:43
love as function of, 69:66
Mystical Body (see MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST)
procession
Eastern Orthodoxy, 138:15
tradition and, 135:74
unifying and sanctifying role, 26:79
unity and love, 19:76
HOLY WEEK
carols for, 125:80
rites and ceremonies
new rubrics, 109:99
participation, 109:101
reform, 109:94
HOLY YEAR, 1450
pilgrims, 78:10
HOME
community life, 34:42
HOMER
ethics, 142:43
future life, the, 142:34
gods, 142:22
HOMICIDE
morality, 34:102
HOMOSEXUALITY
adolescence, 93:64
biblical teaching, 93:58-59
causes, 93:62
Church teaching, 93:67
Greco-Roman world, 93:60
incidence, 93:60-62
Oedipal complex, 93:63
Patristic teaching, 93:59
personality disorder, 93:51
prosecution, 93:66
psychiatry, 93:65
religion and, 93:61
responsibility, 93:117
seduction, 93:63
sinfulness, 93:65
Wolfenden Report, 93:66
HONORIUS of Autun (*fl.* 1106-35)
on the Canticle, 45:46
on the Incarnation, 24:106
HONORIUS III, POPE (*d.* 1227, *elected* 1216)
church finance, 89:43-44
HORPENITES
sect, 139:119
HOSPICES
ancient times, 105:13
HOSPITALITY
Benedictine, 105:88
bishop's responsibility, 105:67
charity, 105:52
communion of saints, 26:127
HOSPITALLERS OF ST JOHN OF GOD (see BROTHERS HOSPITALLERS OF ST JOHN OF GOD)
HOSPITALLERS OF ST JOHN OF GOD JERUSALEM (see KNIGHTS OF MALTA)
HOSPITALS
Byzantine law, 105:67
Constantinople, 105:63
history
Crusades, 105:106
early, 105:62ff
East and West, 105:80
funds, 105:67-68
monastic relations, 105:107
reform, 16th century, 105:150-157
Trinitarians, 105:123
missions, 100:48
monastic history, 105:89-90
HOSTELS
xenodochium, 105:52
HOUTER, JOHN
Calvinism, 78:103
HRABANUS MAURUS (Abp), 784?-856
on universality, 95:30
HUGH OF ST VICTOR, 1096
sciences, 14:67

HUGUENOTS
Brossier, Marthe, 43:46
church and state in France, 89:82
HUMAN ACTS
God present in, 19:93
social animal, 34:95
social ethics, 34:67
HUMAN RIGHTS
same for all men, 25:38-39
HUMANISM
anthropocentrism, 56:69; 91:91
art for art's sake, 78:48
atheism, modern, 91:30-35
Christian, 130:143
classical antiquity, 78:48
dialectical materialism, 91:70
economics and, 132:139-156
Gospels and, 69:126
Italian Renaissance, 78:46-47
pagan and Christian, 78:49-51
renunciation essential, 14:21-23
science and, 130:137-145
values, 14:20
HUMANITAS
the word, 78:47
HUMILITY
Bernard of Clairvaux, 40:45
Francis of Assisi, 98:75
holiness, 48:146-147
obedience, 25:85
HUNGARY
religious history, 78:103
HUNGER
(see *also* FOOD SUPPLY)
causes, three, 132:80
effect of poverty, 132:12-15
feeling, 131:16
John XXIII, concern for the poor, 132:122-123
mission work, 100:67-68
HUNYADI, JOHN, 1395?-1456
crusades, 78:17
HUSS (or HUS), JOHN, 1369?-1415
the Church, 48:67
holiness of the Church, 48:129
HUXLEY, ALDOUS
population and food, 132:54
HUYGENS, CHRISTIAN
mechanics, 14:69, 70
HYLOMORPHISM
animals, 130:115
HYMNS
Breviary
history and description, 109:45; 125:36
early worship, 109:29
Instruction of 1958, 125:155
Jewish liturgy, 73:90
Latin writers, 125:37
Oxyrhynchus hymn, 125:20
HYPNOTISM
morality, 93:98
therapeutic method, 93:97-98
HYPOSTASIS
Christology; history, 24:53
HYPOSTATIC UNION
Athanasius on, 24:118-119
Augustine on, 24:118
mystery in itself, 24:89-96
unceasing vision of God, 24:147
HYSTERIA
characteristics, 93:42
definition, 57:123
epilepsy and, 43:29
malingering and, 93:43
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:29ff
psychic weakness, 43:86
psychological insufficiency, 43:88
stigmatization and, 57:118
structure of, 43:85-90
symptoms, 43:89
IACCHUS
god, 142:51
IAMBLICHUS, 4th century
neo-platonism, 142:148
ICELAND
Catholic Church, 100:81
Lutheranism, 78:96
ICON (s)
Arianism and Monophysitism, 135:54
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:53-56
oldest, 121:147
IDEALISM
metaphysics, 35:103-109
IDEAS
Hebrew concrete terms, 24:12
universe of, 35:107
IDEOLOGY
social psychology, 34:49
values, 34:50
IDOLATRY
condemnation, 19:83
IDOLS AND IMAGES
eastern dispute *re* pictures, 121:149, 150
emperor-worship, 121:9
IGNATIUS, SAINT, (Bp of Antioch, 1st century)
Docetism, 24:32
gospels and, 69:90-91
IGNATIUS LOYOLA, SAINT, 1491-1556
charities, 105:146
courage, 98:79
founder, 105:145
life of, 78:112-114
at Manresa, 98:80
reading, 98:81
religious reawakening, 98:81
role in Church history, 98:13
soldier of Christ, 98:79-101
Spiritual Exercises

IGNATIUS LOYOLA, ST—continued
Cisneros, 40:138
evil thoughts, 98:89
first week, 98:86-87
general examen, 98:88
idle words, 98:90
introspection, 98:90
meditation on the two standards, 98:95-96
military atmosphere, 98:86
particular examen, 98:87
penance in, 98:92-94
prayer in, 98:91
purpose, 98:83
rules of orthodoxy, 98:98
second week, 98:94
self-control, 98:85
sin, 98:89
subtle directions, 98:84
third-fourth weeks, 98:97
vigilance, 98:86
a whole, 98:91
IGNORANCE
hunger and poverty, 132:24
ILLITERACY
underdeveloped areas, 132:24-25
ILLUSTRATION OF BOOKS AND MANUSCRIPTS
Ada group, 121:180
Carolingian art, 121:177-184
Codex of Rossano, 121:179
Codex of Sinope, 121:179
Cotton Bible, 121:178
Frankish, 121:180
Josue roll, 121:178
Palace school, 121:181
Rheims school, 121:182
St Gallen, 121:182
Spanish, 121:179
Utrecht psalter, 121:183
IMAGE OF GOD
anthropology, Christian, 11:108
creation, the, 19:85
reflective thought, 19:78-79
spiritual life, 40:54
IMAGES, VENERATION OF
Council of Trent, 26:149
IMAGINATION
pathology, 43:51
IMBERT-GOURBEYRE, ANTOINE, 1818-1912
on stigmatization, 57:15
IMITATION OF CHRIST (book)
Gospels and, 69:109-110
spirituality, 40:108-113
IMMACULATE CONCEPTION
definition, 45:77-79
Eastern Orthodoxy, 45:98
history of doctrines, 45:77
middle ages, 45:47-54
Thomas Aquinas on, 45:51-52
voeu sanguinaire, 45:75
IMMACULATE CONCEPTION, FEAST OF THE
history, 45:34-35
IMMANENCE OF GOD
science and religion, 130:110-116
IMMORTALITY
creation metaphysics, 11:66
Dionysiac cult, 142:48
metaphysical man; realization, 35:101-102
Plato on, 11:75
science and religion, 130:99
substitutes; Greek religion, 142:35,36
IMPERIAL BROTHERHOOD OF JESUS CHRIST
sect, 139:72
IMPOTENCE
causes, 93:72-73
incidence, 93:72
IN CHRIST JESUS (phrase)
life of grace, 26:64
realism, 48:78
INCARNATION
anthropology, Christian, 11:95
charity, primacy of, 25:49
Christian anthropology, 11:35
Church and, 135:26-30
creation and, 19:51-52, 73-74
divine purpose; controversy, 24:104-115
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:33-35
eternal present, 14:40
expression of divine love, 25:49-50
flesh: the word, 24:11-29
four comparisons; possession or assimilation, 25:51
Gospel teaching, 69:57
history and, 19:51; 34:119
history of doctrine
Chalcedon, Council of, 24:57-61
Cyril, anti-Nestorian, 24:50
errors preceding the 5th century, 24:31-36
Leo on the hypostasis, 24:55
rationalist philosophy, 24:65-73
schools of Alexandria and Antioch, 24:39-41
Western theology, 24:61-65
human nature, 24:116-150
human qualities, range of, 24:119-120
international aspects, 95:34-39
liturgy and theology, 24:102
love as purpose, 24:114
meanings; senses, 24:28
the Mystery, 135:18
"person," 24:80
purpose
Athanasius, 24:109-110

Bonaventure, 24:107-108
Duns Scotus, 24:105-106
Fathers of the Church, 24:109,111
Leo the Great, 24:110-111
Paul's Epistles, 24:108
Thomas Aquinas, 24:107
redemption and, 34:124
redemptive, 25:47-59
restoration of unity of mankind, 14:46
Scholastic terminology, 24:84-88
social theology, 34:118-121
the State and, 34:123
Word made flesh, 25:53
INCOME
comparison of national incomes, 132:11-12
real income, 132:11
INDEFECTIBILITY
(*see under* CHURCH)
INDETERMINISM
mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
INDIA
birth control, 132:45-46
economic assistance, 132:93
foreign relations
peace movement, 95:97
population increase, 132:36
poverty, 132:15
INDIFFERENTISM
sectarianism and, 26:100
INDIVIDUAL DIFFERENCES
values, 95:36, 37
INDIVIDUALISM
Comte, 91:111
French Revolution, 95:110
liberal, 34:78
religions, 34:79
Rights of Man, 91:109
social ethics, 34:77-80
INDIVIDUALITY
personal character, 34:11
INDULGENCES
definition, 26:141
Reformation, 78:65
treasure of the Church, 26:141
INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION
Western civilization, 132:26
INEDIA
stigmatics, 57:59
INERTIA
Descartes, 14:91
INFANTS
mortality; statistics, 132:20-22
INFINITE
questing, 35:17
will and, 35:19
INNOCENT II, POPE (*d.* 1143, *elected* 1130)
Bernard of Clairvaux and, 98:53
INNOCENT III, POPE, 1160 or 1161-1216 (*elected* 1198)
clergy and state, 89:35
divine office, 109:39
John, King of England, 89:41
role, 98:115
INNOCENT VIII, POPE, 1432-1492 (*elected* 1484)
death, 78:27
election, 78:26
INNOCENT XI, POPE (*d.* 1689)
nepotism, 89:89
INNOCENT XII, POPE, 1615-1700 (*elected* 1691)
nepotism, 89:89
INQUISITION
procedure; justice, 105:132-133
INSANITY
moral, 93:52-53
INSTINCT
determinism of behavior, 34:88
social, 34:25-28
INSTITUT INTERNATIONAL DE RECHERCHE ET DE FORMATION EN VUE DU DEVELOPPEMENT HARMONISE
objectives, 132:145-147
INSURANCE
social, 34:46
INTELLECT
civilization and, 95:16
emergence of mind (Marxism), 130:49-56
family-size and intelligence, 93:112
human and animal, 35:88
materialism, 130:46-47
mechanistic rationalism, 130:33
INTELLECTUAL LIFE
specializations of men, 130:126
INTELLECTUALS
Pius XII on, 130:126n
INTELLIGENCE TESTS
value, 93:110
INTERNATIONAL AGENCIES
autonomy of nations, 95:103
charities, 102:118
economic aid, 132:97
imperfect, 106:54
states and, 106:12n
INTERNATIONAL DEVELOPMENT ASSOCIATION
economic assistance, 132:98
INTERNATIONAL ETHICS
bases, 106:28ff
Catholic sources, 106:26-27
Church's role, 106:119-125
concrete moral subjects, 106:12-13
disputes, 106:76-102
economic selfishness, 106:69-70
expedience, 106:16-17

INTERNATIONAL ETHICS—continued
governments as moral persons, 106:13
historico-prudential suggestions, 106:23-26
international law and, 106:17-20
moral subjects, 106:13-14
nature and subjects, 106:9-14
papal teaching, 106:27
purpose, 106:15-21
relations of states, 106:11
social justice, 106:113
structure, 106:22ff
unity of mankind, 106:28
values, 106:20-21
INTERNATIONAL FEDERATION
autonomy of nation-states, 106:52
Catholic moralists, 106:44-45
disobedience in, 106:55
immediate object, 106:55
political diversity, 106:35
private initiative, 104:54
spiritual basis, 106:61-75
INTERNATIONAL LAW
codifications, 106:18
international ethics and, 106:17-20
spirit needed, 106:121
INTERNATIONAL MISSIONARY COUNCIL
Christian unity, 138:43
INTERNATIONAL ORGANIZATION
bibliography, 95:127
Catholic role (Pius XII), 95:55-59
Christian participation, 95:125
Christian unity, 95:124
Christianity, universal, 95:23-45
collaboration necessary, 95:9
common good, 106:49-50
communications, development of, 95:8
community spirit, 95:12
coordination, 95:11-12
economic aspects, 95:19-20
human aspirations, 95:10-11
language problem, 95:30-31
moral necessity, 106:49
moral problem, 95:21
moral requirements, 95:11-13
obligation, 106:46-50
obstacles, 95:13-22
papal teaching, 106:49
Pius XII, 95:46-59
philosophical considerations, 106:50-56
psychological obstacles, 95:16
public opinion, 95:19
sovereignty preserved, 106:34
spiritual order, 106:39
thought slow to change, 95:17
totalitarianism, 106:51-52
union and uniformity, 95:117
war and, 95:80
INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS
bibliography, 106:127-128
charity, 106:35
Church's role, 89:109
coexistence, 106:40
common good, 106:36-38
conflicts and wars, 95:84-85
cultural pluralism, 106:32-33
fraternal aid, 106:103-118
historico-spiritual judgments, 106:70-71
influence of the Church, 89:124-125
interdependence, 106:41
laity and, 106:124
mutual trust, 106:70
national susceptibilities, 95:120
unity and agreement, hope for, 106:41
INTERNATIONALISM
values, 102:39
INTERNUNCIO
diplomatic relations, papal, 100:45
IRELAND
history
independence movement, 89:68-69
IRENAEUS, SAINT (Bp of Lyons, *d. ca.* 202)
church history, 98:104-105
on creation, 11:42, 49, 56-57
freedom of God, 11:59
flesh (the word), 24:26
on freedom, 11:111-112
God's plan, 135:24
Gospel paradox, 69:94-95
the Gospels, 67:123
on immortality, 11:66
man, creation of, 11:115-116
Mary and Eve, 45:18
Platonic anthropology, 11:75
IRRIGATION
farming techniques, 132:61-67
IRVING, EDWARD, 1792-1834
sectarian, 139:18-19, 20-21
IRVINGITES
sect, 139:18
ISAAC
art of the catacombs, 121:16
ISAAC, HEINRICH (*d.* 1517)
organist, 125:89-90
ISAIAS, BOOK OF
references
Is 7.14---45:9
Is 40.6-8---24:17
Is 53---73:82
Is 53.3-10---25:110
Is 55.10-11---19:72
Is 58.3-9---105:17
Is 65.17---19:45
ISIDORE, SAINT (Abp of Saville)
on universality, 95:30
ISIDORE GLABAS (*d. ca.* 1397)
Mariology, 45:99
ISIS
goddess, 142:80-81, 137

ISLOP, JEAN, O. P.
Protestantism, 138:96
ISRAEL
creation of (1948), 73:25-26
influence; Jewish solidarity, 73:46
Jewish center, 73:48
loyalty of Jews to, 73:9
the word, 73:10
ITALY
early history, 142:87-88
Nazi Germany and, 89:110
pre-Roman, 142:88
religion
Etruscan, 142:89ff
IVO of CHARLES (*d.* 1116)
communion of saints, 26:26
JACOBINS
church and state, 89:92
JACOPONE DA TODI, 1230-1306
church music, 125:70
JAHENNY, MARIE JULIE
inedia, 57:60
JAMES I, King of England, 1566-1625
divine right of kings, 89:79
JAMES II, King of England, 1633-1701
persecution, 89:66, 67
JAMES, EPISTLE OF
oldest document, 105:35
references
Jas 1.25---105:36
JAN VAN RUYSBROECK
(*see* RUYSBROECK, JAN VAN)
JANET, PIERRE
on stigmatization, 57:127
JANSENISM
Gospels and, 69:130-131
JANUS
festivals, 142:111
god, 142:103
JAPAN
birth control, 132:44-45, 48
secularization, 100:117
JEANNE OF THE ANGELS, SISTER
(Jeanne des Anges)
pseudo-diabolic possession,
43:40-46, 79, 85, 94
stigmatic, 57:106
JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES
Christianity, 139:99
doctrines, 139:93-99
founder, 139:76
Germany, 139:91
growth, 139:89-93
names, 139:88
offshoots, 139:100-101
passive members, 139:89
publications, 139:90
sacraments, 139:98
statistics, 139:90, 92
JEROME, SAINT (*ca.* 340-420)
the Assumption, 45:42
Gospel commentaries, 69:103
Origen, criticism, 11:90-91
religious women, 87:23
role, 98:105-106
Roman world, collapse of, 105:72-73
JEROME EMILIANI, SAINT, 1486-1537
orphanages, 105:144
reform movement, 78:109
JERUSALEM
Church's starting point, 14:43
temple of, 121:81-83
urbs beata, 34:137
JERUSALEM, COUNCIL OF
Paul's role in, 98:21-32
JESUITS
charities, 105:146
colleges, 105:147
Counter-Reformation, 78:112-116
foundation, 78:115; 98:100
history
anti-Protestant move, 78:115
Marian cult, 45:67-69
Rome, 78:115
Marian Congregations, 105:147
missions, 100:31-32
secular institutes, 87:97-98
suppression, 89:84
supra-national character, 89:83
JESUS CHRIST
actions/activities
Alexandrians and Antiocheans, 24:156
divine and human, 24:151-172
theandric, 24:159-160
Thomistic teaching, 24:157
two kinds, 24:152
affection for, 67:46
agony in the garden
Christian piety, 24:138
will of Christ, 24:136, 140-141
apologetic literature, 24:73n
argument, skill in, 24:164
art
acheiropoieta, 121:145
baptism of Jesus, 121:19
Christ as teacher, 121:26
Christ the King, 121:96-98
crucifixion; Carolingian art, 121:111
crucifixion; Santa Sabina, 121:106
diptych of Rambona, 121:112
early church, 121:9, 91-102
early martyria, 121:89
emperor-worship and, 121:144-145
human feelings, 121:95
humanity and divinity, 121:146
Monophysites and Nestorians, 121:145
passion sarcophagus, 121:105
pilgrims to Jerusalem, 121:107
sarcophagi, 121:92
sarcophagus of Junius Bassus, 121:97
votive comb of St Heribert, 121:111
4th century, 121:95

JESUS CHRIST—continued
artisan, 14:133
ascension
inauguration of the Church, 48:59
salvation and, 25:64
teaching of the Acts, 67:108
Thomas Aquinas on, 25:63-65
attitudes of his contemporaries, 73:16
beatific vision
knowledge of Christ, 24:165-168
bibliography, 24:173-174
brethren
Mary's virginity, 44:51; 45:12-13
church and (see CHURCH)
companionship, 69:27-28
crucifixion
an "accursed thing," 25:116
ancient descriptions, 121:108-109
commanded by the Father, 25:90
compassionate love, 25:10
crutch as support, 57:143
inscription; languages, 25:57
stigmatics and, 57:139-144
sufferings, 25:105
death (see *subhead:* passion *below)*
descent into hell
redemption theory, 25:26-33
devotion to
(see *also* SPIRITUAL LIFE)
devotion to (Middle Ages), 40:34
divinity
biblical texts (John), 24:89
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:96
Matthew's Gospel, 67:57
Eastern piety, 135:81
example
obedience, 25:86
work of the Church, 130:153
fables of *Toledoth Jeshu*, 24:67
faith; epiphany, 19:8
freedom and the two wills, 24:136-150
God known through, 56:34
good works, life of, 105:29
Gospel picture, 67:45-46
historicity
contemporaries' silence, 67:13-21
Couchoud on, 67:7
Gospels as source, 67:10-11
government documents, 67:14-15
Jewish writers, 67:17-19
Josephus, 67:19-21
Paul's epistles, 67:8
Qumran scrolls, 67:22-32
Roman authors, 67:15-17
secular history, 67:8
Talmudic texts, 67:18
history of doctrine
Socinianism, 24:67-72
holiness
Church's holiness, 48:134
humanity
Augustine on infirmities, 24:125
bodily defects (Aquinas), 24:123-124
choice, 24:147
devotion to, 40:52-53
devotion to (Aelred), 40:56
devotion to (Franciscan), 40:69
devotion to (William of St Thierry), 40:59
disease and death, 24:124
early Christian writers, 24:117
Epistle to the Hebrews, 67:118
Hilary of Poitiers, 24:122
human nature not lessened, 24:92
instrumental cause, 24:154
instrumental role, 24:144
law of time and, 14:33
mediatory function, 135:50
sensibility; suffering, 25:105
soul of Christ, 24:128-136
weaknesses and infirmities, 24:121-128; 25:71
Jews and Christians, 73:21
joy, 25:109
Judaism and, 69:14-19
kingship
Israel and the Kingdom of God, 48:44
kingdom, 14:28
knowledge, 24:161-165
acquired or empirical, 24:170-172
beatific vision, 24:163
empirical, 24:165
forms, 24:162
Holy Office decree (1918), 24:164
infused, 24:168-169
judgment day, 24:166
Pius XII on, 24:167
sources and kinds, 24:161
life of
Acts of the Apostles as source, 67:105-108
Gospel presentation, 69:24-29
Gospels as source, 67:33-95
Paul's Epistles as source, 67:109-119
public life, 69:26
sources, 67:7-128
transcends birth and death, 67:47
light and truth (John), 67:93
love
charities of Christ, 105:21-31
Christian unity, 138:48-49
Luke's Gospel, 67:75
mission of Christ, 105:31
man of his time, 14:40-41
"Master" (title), 67:48-49
material realities and, 14:137
meekness, 69:28
messiahship
John's Gospel, 67:93
Mark's Gospel, 67:66
mission, 102:91
name(s)

lamb of God, 25:144-145
nativity
coming of God's kingdom, 14:27
nature and person, 24:87-88
New Covenant, 19:52
new man, 24:8
Old Covenant; culmination, 73:15
parables
Good Samaritan, 105:24
work in, 14:35
passion
abandonment by God, 25:111
body and soul, 25:108
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:47
Father and Son, 25:84
foundation of the Church, 48:51-52
free act, 25:89-90
God made him into sin for us, 25:115
high priest and victim, 25:143
John of the Cross, 25:112n
justice in love, 25:99
loving obedience, 25:87-88
Mark's Gospel, 67:62
merit, 25:121-127
motive, 25:84-85
"my soul is sorrowful," 25:103
necessity, 25:93
obedience, 25:85
obedience caused by love, 25:91
in peace and joyfulness, 25:106
retributive justice, 25:13, 72
sacrifice par excellence, 25:141-144
sadness for sin, 25:108
sin as cause, 25:73n
suffering servant; exegesis, 25:110
sufferings of the Passion, 25:103-109
universality of sufferings of Christ, 25:104
victim of love, 25:83-91
visions of Teresa Neumann, 57:73-77
passion: music (see PASSION MUSIC)
passions, 24:132
perfect human expression of God, 24:8
person and office
envoy and shepherd, 83:51-53
physical appearance, 24:126; 121:91-92
political/social structures, 95:28
preaching, 19:53
priesthood
Paul's letter to the Hebrews, 67:116-118
principle of incorruptibility and deification, 135:35
psychology
human consciousness, 25:52
self-awareness, 25:52n
resurrection
Church shares in, 48:154
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:47-53
glorification, 25:60
redemption, 25:59-63
Thomas Aquinas on, 25:61
victory over death and sin, 25:61
sex and, 24:133-134
as shepherd, 14:36
sinlessness
freedom from sin, 24:128
impeccability, 24:130-133
social customs and religious ordinances, 69:27
suffering; merit, 26:140
temptations; impeccability, 24:130-31
time and space, 19:52
typology
scapegoat, 25:140n
universal focus, 24:7
universality, 95:29
will(s)
agony in the garden, 24:136, 140-141
conformity of the two wills, 24:139
Constantinople, Third Council of, 24:139-140, 153
freedom and the two wills, 24:136-150
Gospel texts, 24:136
moral unity, 24:142
united in activities, 24:144
women and, 24:135
words
Paul's Epistles, 67:114-116
workman, 14:33, 132
wounds
gospel description, 57:16-17
JEWISH ETHICS
(see ETHICS, JEWISH)
JEWISH FEASTS (see FEASTS: Jewish)
JEWISH LAW
center of Judaism, 73:18
Christ and, 19:50; 69:47n
food; restrictions, 14:44-45
fulfillment, 73:71
Gospel attitude, 69:42
observances, 73:70-73
Pentateuch, 73:38
period of fixing, 73:38
precepts counted, 73:72
sources, 73:71
test of fidelity to Covenant, 73:62
values of "observances," 73:70
JEWISH SECTS
Gospel of Christ and, 69:15
JEWS
(see *also* ANTI-SEMITISM)
Alenu (prayer), 73:80
apostasy, 48:26
bibliography, 73:110
blessings, 73:88
centers: Israel and the U. S., 73:48
condition; separated from the Church, 73:19
consecrated community, 73:87
destiny and history, 73:10

JEWS—continued
destiny; Christian view, 73:13-20
destiny in the Gospels, 73:14-17
emancipation, 73:43
expectation of the Kingdom, 73:79-80
French Revolution, 73:24
history, B. C.
Babylonian Exile, 73:29
failure, 48:27-36
king permitted, 48:24
Paul's Epistles, 73:18
period of the birth of Christianity, 73:31
restoration under Cyrus, 73:30
survey, 73:29-42
"theophorous" history, 73:59
Yabne, school at, 73:34
holy days, 73:92-99
hope of Israel, 73:78-85
Islamic countries, 73:35
John's Gospel, 73:17n
Kingdom of Yahweh, 48:25
liturgy and ritual
Cabbalistic inspiration, 73:91
formation; first period, 73:91
Kaddish, 73:90
piety, 73:92
readings, 73:89
synagogue services, 73:88-92
Messianic expectation (see MESSIAH)
mission, 73:64
morals and worship, 73:73
national pride, 95:28
nationalism, 69:13; 73:44
Nazi Germany, 73:25
Paul's Epistles, 73:17-20
a people, 73:8
people of God, 73:59-67
proselytism, 73:65
providential preservation, 73:20
purpose: God, 73:51
redemption and, 73:18
religion
attitude toward God, 73:57
fidelity; social aspects, 73:65
historical experience of God's people, 73:53
religious feelings, 19:33
"remnant," 48:33-34
rites and ceremonies
Gospel and, 69:41
groups, 73:90
Jewish life, 73:86-88
sanctifying time, 73:86
Spain; history, 73:35-36
statistics; 20th century, 73:47
temporal failure, 48:27
Who are the Jews?, 73:7
the word, 73:11
work of salvation, 73:14
worship and prayer, 73:86-99

JEWS AND CHRISTIANITY
brotherhood, 73:107-108
Church of the Gentiles, 73:22
favorable conditions today, 73:27
history
Crusade, First, 73:23
imperial and conciliar legislation, 73:23
modern period, 73:24-28
relations; history, 73:21-24
true religion, 73:21
JOACHIM of FLORA (*d.* 1203)
biblical teaching, 69:108
JOAN OF ARC, SAINT, 1412-1431
role, 98:118
JOB
comforters, 91:148
JOB, BOOK OF
references
Job 38---19:42-43
JOCELIN of SOISSONS (*d.* 1155)
communion of saints, 26:26
JOEL, BOOK OF
references
Jl 2.28-32---48:31
JOHN, Abbot of Fécamp (*d.* 1078)
communion of saints, 26:26
Confessio Fidei, 40:30
Confessio Theologica, 40:26-27
devotion to Christ, 40:34
Letter to a Nun, 40:28
spirituality, 40:25-32
JOHN, King of England, 1167?-1216
Innocent III and, 89:41
JOHN IV, King of Portugal, 1603-1656
church music, 125:96
JOHN V, King of Portugal, 1689-1750
nuncios, 89:88
JOHN XXII, POPE, 1249-1334
(*elected* 1316)
church music, 125:67
JOHN XXIII, POPE, 1881-1963
(*elected* 1958)
China, Church in, 100:137
Christian unity, 138:67-70
culture and the Church, 106:33-34
economic assistance, 106:109, 110, 115
economic development, 106:108
Fisher (Abp of Canterbury) and, 138:123
freedom from hunger campaign, 132:122-123
human solidarity, 106:111
international common good, 106:70
international dependence, 106:106
international organizations, 106:107
Jews, 73:27
Mater et Magistra
agriculture, 132:128-130
Christian commitment to this world, 132:133-135
communism, 132:138

economic development, 132:131-133
international social justice, 132:124-135
justice between nations, 132:130-131
results, 132:135-138
missions, 100:10
Princeps pastorum, 100:25-28
shepherd, 83:54
social role of the Church, 132:149
technological progress, 106:122
values, 102:40; 132:141
JOHN, SAINT, APOSTLE
burial place, 121:84
death of, 67:88
life and personality, 67:87
JOHN, ACTS OF (see ACTS OF JOHN)
JOHN, EPISTLES OF
Christ in the, 67:119
JOHN, 1st EPISTLE OF
references
1 Jn 1.1-2---24:22
1 Jn 3.5-10---56:104
1 Jn 4.20-21---105:26
1 Jn 5.2-4---56:83
JOHN, GOSPEL OF
authorship, 67:84, 87, 89n
chronology, 67:91
date, 67:88
doctrinal errors; rectification, 67:84
literary aspects, 67:85
Logos doctrine, 67:95
Messiahship in, 67:93
points of detail, 67:91
prologue, 19:56
references
Jn 1.14---24:11, 21, 89
Jn 2.1-11---45:14; 93:78
Jn 3.3-7---69:49
Jn 3.16-17---105:28
Jn 5.14---105:30
Jn 5.17---105:28, 42
Jn 6.38---24:137
Jn 6.51-58---105:30
Jn 8.14---24:165
Jn 8.24---69:59
Jn 8.28---48:100
Jn 8.34-36---69:47
Jn 8.39-44---25:45
Jn 8.58---24:89
Jn 9.5---48:100
Jn 10.1-16---83:53
Jn 10.17-18---24:147
Jn 10.37-38---24:151
Jn 14.9-11---69:56
Jn 14.23---48:142
Jn 15.9-12---69:55
Jn 15.9-13---25:109
Jn 16.7---14:44
Jn 16.13---69:57
Jn 17---14:30
Jn 17.9-13---69:70
Jn 17.18---48:54
Jn 17.20-23---138:24
Jn 17.21-23---48:141
Jn 17.21-26---105:31
Jn 19.26---45:15
Jn 20.19-29---57:17
Jn 20.21-23---48:55
Jn 21.15-18---48:55
source, 67:91
spirituality, 67:92
supplements the synoptics, 67:90
symbolism, 67:94
synoptics and, 67:83
JOHN the BAPTIST, SAINT
Essenes, 69:19n
Qumran scrolls, 67:22, 23
JOHN BAPTIST DE LA SALLE, SAINT, 1651-1719
role, 98:124
JOHN BOSCO, SAINT, 1815-1888
role, 98:126
JOHN CHRYSOSTOM, SAINT (*d.* 407)
glory of God, 135:30
Gospel synthesis, 69:102
holiness in the Church, 48:133
hospitable works, 105:63, 68
Mary's imperfections, 45:25
monastic life, 87:30
music, pagan, 125:26
nosocomium, 105:65
role, 98:106
JOHN CLIMACUS, SAINT (*d.* 606)
Sinaitic spirituality, 135:65
JOHN of the CROSS, SAINT, 1542-1591
Christ's abandonment on the cross, 25:112n
contemplation; psychology, 43:100
devil and the soul, 43:26-27
friendship for spiritual daughters, 24:135
Prayer of the enamored soul, 25:119-120
psychology, 43:117
renunciation, 19:123
JOHN DAMASCENE, SAINT, 676?-749?
the hypostasis, 24:89-90
Manicheism, 11:105
theology of images, 121:148
JOHN of DAMASCUS
(see JOHN DAMASCENE, SAINT)
JOHN EUDES, SAINT, 1601-1680
Mariology, 45:72
role, 98:124
JOHN FISHER, SAINT, 1469?-1535
martyr, 78:87
JOHN of GOD, SAINT, 1495-1550
founder, 105:154
JOHN GUALBERT, SAINT, 990-1073
eremitical life, 40:33
JOHN OF MATHA, SAINT (*d.* 1213)
founder, 105:121

JOHN of SALISBURY, 1115 *ca.* -1180
music, 125:67
Peter of Celle and, 40:35
JOHN VIANNEY, SAINT, 1786-1859
role, 98:125
JONAS (the prophet)
art of the catacombs, 121:17, 29
JOSEPH II, Emperor of Austria, 1741-1790
church and state, 89:84
JOSEPH, SAINT
art, early, 121:101
JOSEPH, of Volokolamsk
monasticism, 135:67
JOSEPHUS, FLAVIUS (*ca.* 37-*ca.* 100)
Christ's historicity, 67:19-21
on the Essenes, 141:158
JOSQUIN DES PRES (*see* DEPRES, JOSQUIN, *d.* 1521)
JOURNET, CHARLES
angels and the Church, 26:90
Church; time and eternity, 26:93
communion of saints, 26:57, 106
JOY
detachment, 56:99
time and creation, 19:100
JUBE, Abbe'
liturgical reform, 111:97
JUDAISM
animism, 11:24
Ashkenazi, 73:37
doctrines, 73:50-85
glossary, 73:109
God, idea of, 73:51-59
Hellenistic, 73:31
history
contemporary with Christ, 69:14-19
intellectual revolution, 11:17
kavannah, 73:72
merit in, 73:73
modern period, 73:43-49
tradition vs reform, 73:45
mystery and dogma in, 73:69
mystical trends, 73:100-106
national element, 73:47
particularist religion, 95:25
rabbinical, 73:34-37
rabbinical sources, 73:38-42
rites (*see under* JEWS)
Shulchan Aruch, 73:40
social aspects, 69:13
Spanish Jewry, 73:36
summary, 69:11
theology; history, 73:41
tradition in, 73:37
traditional, 69:11-13
universal vision, 73:66
universality essential, 48:32
the word, 73:10
JUDAISM AND CHRISTIANITY
Church's solidarity with Israel, 73:17
Constantine and, 73:22
Roman Empire, 142:151
JUDAIZERS
Gospel development, 69:88-89
heresies, 136:11
JUDAS ISCARIOT
Satan and, 43:22
JUDGMENT DAY
Christ's knowledge, 24:166
JULIAN, the APOSTATE, Emperor of Rome, 331-363
hospices, 105:13
Roman religion, 142:149
JULIANA, of NORWICH, 1343-1443
spirituality, 40:100-104
theme, 40:101
JULIUS II, POPE (*d.* 1513)
death, 78:40
pontificate, 78:38
JULIUS III, POPE (*d.* 1555)
Palestrina and, 125:103
Trent, Council of, 78:121-122
JUNG, CARL GUSTAV, 1875-1961
archetypes, 93:24
Freud and, 93:23
psychiatry, 93:23-25
religion and personality, 93:24
JUNGMANN, JOSEF ANDREAS, S. J., 1889-
church music, 125:135
liturgical families, 111:25
JUNO
goddess, 142:116
JUPITER
god, 142:102, 107-108
Zeus and, 142:109
JUSTICE
charity and, 19:125
commutative, 25:15
development, 34:113
distributive, 25:15
Jewish *tzedakah*, 73:77-78
love and, 34:112, 113
love and injustice, 34:133
man's relations with God, 25:97
non-resignation to injustice, 91:150
peace in society, 34:112
redemption, 25:14
retributive, 25:15
social order, 34:111
JUSTICE, ORIGINAL
Thomas Aquinas on, 25:42
JUSTIFICATION
history of doctrine
Trent, Council of, 78:121
merited by Christ, 25:121
partaking in merits of the passion, 25:146
perfection, 25:147
remission and renewal, 25:62

JUSTIN, MARTYR, SAINT, 100?-165?
charities, 105:48
church history, 98:104
on freedom, 11:111
Gospel development, 69:92-93
on immortality, 11:75
Mary as new Eve, 45:17
JUSTINIAN I, Emperor of the East, 483-565
Origenists, 11:81
JUSTUS, of Tiberias, 1st century
Christian source, 67:18
KALLMANN, F. J.
on homosexuality, 93:62
KANT, IMMANUEL, 1724-1804
the absolute, 35:57
knowledge, theory of, 35:54
metaphysics, 35:25, 55
thought and experience, 35:56
KELLER ASSOCIATION
sect, 139:69
KEMPE, MARGERY (BURNHAM), *b. ca.* 1373
mystic, 40:104-105
KENNEDY, JOHN F., President of the U. S.
religious question, 89:76
KEPLER, JOHANN, 1571-1630
astronomy, 14:75
cosmology, 14:73-77
religious temper, 14:76
KHOMIAKOV, ALEKSEI S., 1804-1860
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:121-122
reunion question, 138:83
KHRUSHCHEV, NIKITA
on peaceful coexistence, 106:73-74
KIERKEGAARD, SOREN AABYE, 1813-1855
on perfection, 48:146
values, 35:130
KINGDOM OF GOD
duration, 69:62-63
Gospel moral teaching, 69:50
human history and, 56:123-126
institution, 48:41
Jews as witnesses, 48:25
John's Gospel, 14:29-30
Last Supper, 48:42
primacy; Christian life, 56:120-122
seek first, 14:29
sinners and, 69:50
sovereignty established on earth, 14:27
universal vision, 14:42
universality, 48:43
value, 14:28
KINGS AND RULERS
Bernard of Clairvaux on, 98:60
charities, 105:129-131
Etruscan, 142:96
Greek religion, 142:76
papal power over, 89:63
papal temporal power, 89:79
KINSEY REPORTS
criticism, 93:61
KIREYEVSKI, I. V.
(*see* KIRIEEVSKII, IVAN V.)
KIRIEEVSKII, IVAN V., 1806-1856
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:120-121
KITAHARA, MARIA REIKO (*d.* 1958)
rag-pickers, 100:119
KNIGHTHOOD
admission to, 105:101
KNIGHTS
blessing of, 105:103
KNIGHTS BROTHERS OF ST LAZARUS OF JERUSALEM
(*see* ORDER OF ST LAZARUS OF JERUSALEM)
KNIGHTS OF MALTA
Constitutions, 105:110
service of the poor, 105:107
spirit and activities, 105:108-112
success, 105:112
KNOWLEDGE
absolute, 35:53
aesthetic and scientific, 130:136
living as a creature, 19:116
multiform, 35:7
mystical, 69:129
philosophy of
science and religion, 130:23
verification, 35:70
physiological critique, 130:136
positive, 35:8
possibility of, 91:22
science and the material world, 130:69
KNOX, JOHN, 1505?-1572
Calvinism in Scotland, 78:99-100
KOINONIA
the word, 26:21-22
KOLBE, MAXIMILIAN, O.F.M. Conv., 1894-1941
martyr, 98:20
KOREA
Catholic Church, 100:119-120
KORS, J. B.
on original sin, 11:103
KRAEPELIN, EMIL, 1856-1926
psychiatry, 93:14
KRAMER, HEINRICH, O. P.
witchcraft, 93:11
KREBS, FRITZ (*d.* 1905)
sectarian, 139:26
KRETSCHMER, E.
psychobiology, 93:26
KULTURKAMPF
state and church, 89:100
KUNG, HANS
Mary and reunion, 45:104
KWASHIORKOR
disease, 132:17

KYRIALE
chants of the Ordinary, 125:43
KYRIE ELEISON
Christian community, 26:125
LA BIGNE DE VILLENEUVE, MARCEL DE
psychological possession, 43:118
LABOR; LABORING CLASSES
mission countries, 100:74
mission field, 102:62-65
mission parishes, 102:113
socialistic, 102:51
LACTANTIUS, LUCIUS CAECILIUS FIRMIANUS, 260?-325?
Christian thought, 69:100
LAGRANGE, JOSEPH LOUIS, Count, 1736-1813
mechanics, 14:102-103
LAGRANGE, MARIE JOSEPH, O. P., 1855-1938
Christology, 24:166-167
LAICISM
secular institutes and, 87:61
LAINEZ, DIEGO, S. J., 1512-1565
church and state, 89:78
LAITY
bishops and, 83:78-82
history
13th century, 40:65
lay apostolate (see APOSTOLATE)
living organism of the Church, 102:133
missions and (John XXIII), 100:27
unrecognized, 102:121
LAITY AND CLERGY (see CLERGY AND LAITY)
LAMBERTINI, PROSPERO, Cardinal (later Benedict XIV, *q. v.*) 1675-1758
De Beatificatione, 57:84
Promoter of the Faith, 57:85
LAMBETH QUADRILATERAL
Anglican doctrine, 138:22
LANGTON, EDWARD
demonology, 43:14
LANGUAGE
behavior of man, 131:63
intentionality, 35:90
intersubjective communication, 35:91
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, FRANCOIS, Duke de, 1613-1680
on friendship, 105:10
LA SALETTE, OUR LADY OF
apparition, 45:81
LAS CASAS, BARTOLOME DE, O. P., 1474-1566
works, 78:140
LASSUS, ORLAND DE (*d.* 1594)
church music, 125:117-119
LAST SUPPER
foundation of the Church, 48:41
hymn sung at, 125:18-19
institutional acts of Christ, 48:53
Kingdom of God, 48:42
Pasch, 48:47
Qumran calendar, 67:23-24
the Twelve, 48:45
LATEAU, LOUISE, 1850-1883
Communion as food, 57:62
Communion from a distance, 57:67
inedia, 57:61
stigmata; description, 57:32-37
stigmatization, 57:45, 51-52, 55, 101, 103, 107-110, 116, 130-131
LATERAN COUNCIL, 5th, 1512-1517
history, 78:39-41
Leo X, 78:42
opposition in France, 78:44
LATIN AMERICA
"Catholic" population, 95:63
social encyclical: *Mater et Magistra*, 132:136
LATIN LANGUAGE
humanists and, 78:48
LATTER DAY SAINTS (see MORMONS)
LAUDE
vernacular sacred songs, 125:70-71
LAUDS
history, 109:34
LAVELLE, LOUIS, 1883-1951
metaphysics, 35:63
LAW
love and, 34:112, 113
medieval respect for, 89:52
positive, 89:114, 116
social order, 34:56-58
LAW AND ETHICS
empiricism, 106:18
LAWRENCE, SAINT (*d.* 258)
the poor, 105:55
LAY BROTHERS
monastic history, 87:35
LAYMEN'S HOME MISSIONARY MOVEMENT
teachings, 139:100
LAZZARI, MARIA DOMINICA, 1815-1848
stigmatic, 57:21
LEAGUE OF NATIONS
Benedict XV, 95:48
opposition to, 95:105
papal teaching, 106:49
LEARNING AND SCHOLARSHIP
as charity, 105:124
definition, 131:17
LEBBE, VINCENT, C. M., 1877-1940
mission history, 102:132
LEBRET, L. J., O. P.
economics and humanism, 132:144-145
LECOMTE DU NOUY, PIERRE, 1883-1947
science and religion, 130:70-71
LECTIONARY
reform needed, 109:98

LE FUR, LOUIS
common good, 106:37-38
LEGATES
legatus a latere, 89:88
LEGION OF MARY
mission countries, 100:75
LEIBNIZ, GOTTFRIED WILHELM, 1646-1716
Descartes on motion, 14:96-97
Newton and, 14:98
LEIDRADE (Bp, *d.* 817 or 816)
rite of Lyons, 111:49
LEO I, the GREAT, SAINT, POPE (*d.* 461)
alms, 105:76
barbarian invaders and, 105:74
charities, 105:75-76
Christ's actions; theology, 24:152
the Incarnation; purpose, 24:110-111
nature of Christ, 24:55
Priscillianists, 11:104-105
role, 98:110
LEO X, POPE (*d.* 1521)
election and pontificate, 78:41-44
LEO XIII, POPE, 1810-1903
Anglican Orders, 138:86
Breviary reform, 109:52
church and state in France, 89:102
Church's aim, 89:7
communion of saints, 26:50-51
Ecclesia Catholica, 87:65
Marian cultus, 45:88
missions, 100:10
papal supremacy, 83:25
peace efforts, 95:46-47
Rerum Novarum, 132:124, 128
reunion movement, 138:59-60
LEONIN, 12th century
church music, 125:64-65
LEONINE SACRAMENTARY
best edition, 109:16n
collects, 109:16
earliest liturgical book, 111:18
origin, 109:14-15
private character of, 109:15
LEOPOLD II, Emperor of Austria, 1747-1792
church and state, 89:85
LEPERS: LEPROSY
care of lepers, 105:115-118
lazar-houses, 105:116
missions, 100:65
Oceania, 100:88
LE POORE, RICHARD (Bp, *d.* 1237)
Sarum rite, 111:100
LEPORIUS (monk)
Christology, 24:63
LEPRINCE-RINGUET, LOUIS
science and religion, 14:7, 112-113
LESEUR, ELIZABETH
communion of saints, 26:125-126
LEUCOTOMY
therapeutic method, 93:95
LEVITICUS, BOOK OF
references
Lv 19---105:16
Lv 19.9-10---69:12
Lv 26.12---26:107
LIBELLI
forerunners of Sacramentaries, 109:14
Lateran collection, 109:16
LIBERALISM
Anglo-Catholicism, 138:51
LIBERIA
Catholic Church, 100:97
LIBERIUS, POPE (*d.* 366)
Athanasius and, 89:23
LIBERTY
social groups, 34:105
United Nations members, 89:120
LIBERTY OF RELIGION
Church's minimum demand, 89:119
LIBIDO
Freudian, 93:18
Jung, 93:23
LIDWINA of SCHIEDAM, SAINT, 1380-1433
stigmatization, 57:49, 57-58
LIFE
creation of values, 35:133
gift of God, 11:76
mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
pilgrimage, 34:64
social psychology, 34:51
spirit and science, 130:104
LIFE (BIOLOGY)
artifical synthesis, 131:100-103
behavior of living organisms, 131:62-105
LIGHT
Gospel usage, 69:58n
grace, 95:76
LIGHTNING
Etruscan religion, 142:95
LIMBO
condition of souls in, 25:40
LINEAR B TABLETS
Greek religion, 142:15
LIQUOR PROBLEM
Cana, miracle at, 93:78
LISZT, FRANZ, 1811-1886
church music, 125:139
LITANY OF LORETO
history, 45:57
LITTLE OFFICE OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY
history, 45:54
LITURGICAL BOOK(s)
bibliography, 109:111-112
Cistercian, 111:70
editio typica, 109:8
history

LITURGICAL BOOK(S)—continued
portable books, 111:21
religious orders, 109:23
Jewish, 73:90
reform, 20th century, 109:85-108
Roman rite, 109:8-10
subsidiary books, 109:109-110
LITURGICAL MOVEMENT
missions and, 102:115-116
LITURGICAL REFORM
Jubé, Abbé, 111:97
local variations, 111:95
Pius XII, 109:90-108
purpose, 109:107
LITURGY
cycles; development, 111:17
dogma and piety, 24:102
evolving continually, 111:14
history, early church
synagogue relations, 125:19-20
history, middle ages
reverence, struggle for, 125:28
history, modern period
France, 111:95-99
language
Greek to Latin (4th century), 125:22
laws, 109:7
rites (see RITES AND CEREMONIES)
rubricism, 109:85
LITURGY AND ART
oldest Christian paintings, 121:11
LITURGY OF ST BASIL
anaphora, 135:42-46
LIVESTOCK
animal farming, 132:74-75
LOGIC
cybernetic, 131:106
LOGOS
created; the Arians, 11:63
John's Gospel, 67:95
mission, 19:71-72
LOISY, ALFRED FIRMIN, 1857-1940
Parousia, 69:73
LOSSKY, VLADIMIR, 1903-
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:126
LOU SOCIETY
sect, 139:120
LOUDUN
Ursuline convent convulsionaries, 43:68-70
LOUIS, the Bavarian, Emperor (*d.* 1347)
church and state, 89:48
LOUIS IX, SAINT, King of France, 1214-1270
charity, 105:130-131
role, 98:115
LOUIS XIV, King of France, 1638-1715
Gallicanism, 89:81
Huguenots, 89:82
LOUIS XVI, King of France, 1754-1793
church and state, 89:92
LOUIS XVIII, King of France, 1755-1824
church and state, 89:96
LOUIS BERTRAND, SAINT, 1526-1581
missionary, 78:141
LOUIS GRIGNION DE MONTFORT, SAINT, 1673-1716
Marian spirituality, 45:72-73
role, 98:124
LOURDES
apparition, 45:80
Medical Commission, 57:10
miracles, and science, 130:100
purpose in visiting, 57:155
LOVE
almsgiving and charity, 105:45-46
Benedict on perfection, 40:21
biblical teaching
Gospel moral teaching, 69:43-44
kingdom of God, 69:51
legal observances and, 67:29
Paul, 105:37-45
separates and sets free, 69:44-48
Christian holiness, 56:85-86
communion of saints, 26:128-130
creation and, 19:28
creation, reason for, 11:28
cybernetics, 131:116
deeds motivated by, 26:139
economic problems and, 132:142-143
effective action, 34:132
of enemies, 105:25
evangelical counsels, 69:53
extent of charity, 105:129
"giving up," 25:83
God as exemplar, 105:75
God's love for man
the Incarnation, 24:114-115
redemptive incarnation, 25:48
universality, 95:41
work of God, 105:28-29
Greek words for, 105:27
holiness and, 48:147-148
human
Augustine on, 98:42
great acts and, 105:10
human history and, 56:126
personal interest, 105:11
social life, 105:9
of humanity, 34:101
injustice and, 34:133
international relations, 106:35
Jewish ethics, 73:78
justice and, 34:112, 113
labor and, 25:77
law and, 34:112, 113
man's love of God
Jewish thought, 73:57
mystics (Bergson), 56:27
of neighbor
bodily needs, 105:30
Christ's teaching, 105:23

every man, 105:25
judgment day, 105:26
research workers and, 14:127
sharing in God's love, 105:39
way to love of God, 105:27
perfection: Christian vocation, 87:15
personal and social, 34:132-133
politics and, 56:116-118
primacy; Christ's teaching, 105:22-23
redemption and, 25:11
responsible parenthood, 132:42
sacrificial, 48:72
Sartre on, 91:77
satisfaction for sin, 25:75-76, 148
scientist and religion, 14:126
separates, 69:45
shaping whole life, 106:31
social theology, 34:117
theological virtue of charity
habitual disposition, 34:131
theology
God is love, 69:54-58
mystery of the Church, 48:71-74
social aspects, 34:130-133
soul of the Church, 26:134
Trinity, 19:76
transcendence of, 14:126
transvaluation of values, 69:51
of union, 48:73
unity; continuity, 19:28
victims to divine justice, 25:150
works of charity, 105:126
LUBAC, HENRI DE, S. J., 1896-
Buddhist charity, 105:19
Church; mystery, 26:130
social Catholicism, 26:11-12
LUCIAN, of Antioch (*d.* 312)
Arianism, 24:34
LUCRETIUS CARUS, TITUS
Roman religion, 142:138-139
LUDOLPH OF SAXONY, 1300-1370
Life of Christ, 40:69n
LUKE, SAINT, EVANGELIST
biography, 67:68-69
Mary's portrait, 67:73
medical profession, 67:69-70
LUKE, GOSPEL OF
addressee, 67:71
authorship, 67:68
Christ's love for men, 67:75
joy and hope, 67:76
literary aspects, 67:72
Paul's epistles and, 67:68
plan, 67:73
references
Lk 1.2---45:10
Lk 1.34---45:11
Lk 2.49---24:166
Lk 7.36-50---69:51
Lk 7.39---67:30
Lk 7.44---69:41
Lk 8.14---56:95
Lk 10.16---48:93
Lk 10.25-37---105:24
Lk 10.30-37---69:46
Lk 10.38-42---69:44
Lk 11.42---69:44
Lk 12.32---95:71
Lk 14.5---67:29
Lk 14.35---69:38
Lk 22.16, 18---48:41
Lk 22.31-32---48:109
Lk 22.38---67:26
Lk 22.42---24:136
Lk 24.36-40---57:17
style, 67:73
woman in, 67:75
LULL, RAYMOND, O. F. M., 1236-1315
missions, 105:128-129
LULLY, JEAN BAPTISTE, 1632-1687
church music, 125:131
LUTGARDE, SAINT, 1182-1246
stigmatic, 57:56
LUTHER, MARTIN, 1483-1546
biography, 78:61-62
charities, 105:139
children, 78:69
the Church, 48:67
church music, 125:102
communion of saints, 26:42, 105
comparisons, 78:83
condemnation, Bull of, 78:67
death of, 78:93
Diet of Worms, 78:67
evils in the Church, 78:59
Gospels and, 69:117-121
law, rejection of, 69:120
Marian cult, 45:66
Peasants' Revolt, 78:69
revolt and schism, 78:65-68; 138:19-20
sacraments, 78:67
scholasticism, 69:118
Table Talk, 78:92
theology, 78:63-65
theses (95), 78:65
Wartburg castle, 78:68
LUTHERANISM
divine right of kings, 89:57
Marian cultus, 45:103
Scandinavia, 78:94-96
the temporal and the spiritual, 34:79
LUTHERANS
League of Schmalkalden, 78:75
LYONS, RITE OF
color sequence, 111:54
high Mass, 111:54
history
Leidrade, 111:49
origins, 111:48-52
restoration attempt, 111:51
liturgical books, 111:51
Ordo Missae, 111:54-56
pontifical Mass, 111:52-54

MACHAUT, GUILLAUME DE (*d.* 1377)
motets, 125:68-69
McCULLOCH, W. S.
model nervous system, 131:107ff
MACHABEES, 2d BOOK OF
references
2 Mc 7.22---19:46-47
2 Mc 12.43-46---26:144
2 Mc 15.11-16---26:150
MACHIAVELLI, NICCOLO, 1469-1527
spirit of the time, 78:51-52
MACHINES
(see *also* CYBERNETICS)
definition (Turing), 131:107
Descartes on, 14:64
limits, 131:108
Plato on, 14:67
purposive behavior, 131:91
McNABB, VINCENT JOSEPH, O. P., 1868-1943
Christian unity, 138:84-85
MADAGASCAR
Catholic Church, 100:104
MADELEINE
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:78
MADELEINE (pseudonym)
stigmatic, 57:127, 128
MAGDALEN OF THE CROSS, of Cordova
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:52-61, 84
MAGER, ALOIS, O. S. B.
Hitler and the devil, 43:120
MAGIC
Greek religion, 142:83
MAGNIFICAT
authorship, 45:12
MAKRAKES, APOSTOLOS, 1831-1905
preaching, 135:127
MALINES, CONVERSATIONS AT
Bivort de la Saudée, 138:73
Mercier, 138:74
results, 138:80
MALNUTRITION
underdeveloped areas, 132:17-18
MALRAUX, ANDRE, 1895-
atheism, 91:33-34
MAN
absurdity of the world, 130:35, 36
behavior, 131:62ff
Brahmanic writings, 11:74
cause of his own misery, 11:33
creation, center of, 19:39
deification, 11:30
divinizable animal, 11:107
duel between God and Satan, 43:116
evil, 19:59
Gnosticism, 11:114
gregarious instinct, 34:27
Incarnation and, 11:35
Marxism, 130:119
mechanistic rationalism, 130:33
metaphysical being, 35:11
origin
monophyletism, 130:93
of species, 130:117
Origenist myth, 11:79-85
phenomenon rooted in nature, 91:99-100
philosophy
Descartes, 91:100n
Heidegger, 91:72
primitive
animist, 130:30
social function, 34:19
social nature of, 130:54-55
social propensity, 34:7
society and, 34:107
sum of all values, 35:134
supernatural destiny, 11:107-118
theology
creation, the, 19:110
disordered nature, 93:16
theology, biblical teaching
"a dust which breathes," 24:13
harmonizing with the best in man, 69:82
understanding sought by, 35:31
unique system, 131:124
MANICHEISM
abjuration, formula of (6th century), 11:106
on creation, 11:61
modern attitude, 91:129
science and religion, 130:83ff
struggle against, 11:96-107
MANTEAU-BONAMY
Christology, 24:79
MANUTIUS, ALDUS, 1449-1515
humanism, 78:49
MARCEL, GABRIEL, 1887-
on evil, 91:149
metaphysics, 35:14
MARCELLUS II, POPE, 1501-1555 (*elected* 1555)
Palestrina and, 125:104
pontificate, 78:123
MARCION, 2d century
Gospel development, 69:94
MARENZIO, LUCA, 1553-1599
church music, 125:112
MARGUERITE OF THE BLESSED SACRAMENT, 1619-1648
stigmatization, 57:25-26
MARIA de JESUS, *de Agreda*, Mother, 1602-1665
Mariology, 45:74
MARIAN YEAR, 1954
Pius XII, 45:92
MARIA THERESA, Empress, 1717-1780
church and state, 89:84
MARIE SUZANNE, SISTER
leprosy research, 100:65

MARINA of ESCOBAR, 1554-1633
mystical marriage, 57:72
MARITAIN, JACQUES, 1882-
atheism and faith, 91:151
Christian thought, 69:142-143
True Humanism, 91:90
MARK, SAINT, EVANGELIST
biblical references to, 67:61
Paul's missionary journeys, 67:62-63
Peter and, 67:63
MARK, GOSPEL OF
addressed to Romans, 67:61
authorship, 67:59
date, 67:64-65
"disorder," 67:59
Messianic secrecy, 67:66
Passion in, 67:62
references
Mk 1.21-27---43:17-18
Mk 5.1-15---43:18-19
Mk 6.39-40---67:27
Mk 7.27-30---43:21
Mk 9.13-28---43:16-17
Mk 13.32---24:166
Mk 16.15-16---26:96
style, 67:60
traits, 67:65
MARKS OF THE CHURCH
Christian unity, 138:118
MARRIAGE
annulment
diocesan role, 83:93
unconsummated marriages, 83:94
biblical teaching
Gospels, 69:35
Clement of Alexandria on, 11:77-78
love in (Paul), 105:40
mentally retarded and, 93:112
psychiatry and, 93:74-77
responsible parenthood, 132:41-42
MARS
festivals, 142:109-110
god, 142:102
MARSILIUS, of Padua, 14th century
church and state, 89:45
MARTIN, SAINT (Bp of Tours), 316 ca.-397
charities, 105:78
monastic foundation, 105:83
role, 98:106-107
soldier, 105:101
MARTYRDOM
asceticism and, 87:28
MARTYRIA
Gerasa, 121:88
Gregory of Nyssa on, 121:83
Milan, 121:77
pictures adorning, 121:89-90
Rome, 121:74
Rusafa, 121:87
Santa Croce, 121:78
St Gereon, 121:73
San Lorenzo, Milan, 121:79
Santo Stefano Rotondo, 121:78
Trier, 121:76
MARTYROLOGY, -IES
Aachen, Council of, 109:58
Bede, 109:58-59
description, 109:54
errors in, 109:64
Hieronymian, 109:56-57
historical, 109:58-63
local, most ancient, 109:56
Lyons, 109:60
origin, 109:55-56
MARTYROLOGY, the ROMAN
editions, 109:9
edition of 1956, 109:63
insertion of names of saints in, 109:66
sources, 109:63
MARTYRS
anniversary, 109:55
apostolic times, 98:103
art, Byzantine, 121:90
Canada, 98:125
charity, 105:56
community charity, 105:57
cultus
Augustine, 26:92
early art, 121:72
English (Reformation), 78:86-87
San Apollinare Nuovo (church), 121:133
seed of the church, 105:59
state and church, 89:14
MARX, KARL, 1818-1883
absolute, 35:76
atheism, 91:26, 53, 56-57, 80
on creation, 19:91-92
Hegel and, 91:36
Hegelianism, 130:46
humanism, 91:31
on the native land, 95:105
Nietzsche and, 91:65
Prometheus, 91:46
religion: opium of the people, 91:67
solidarity through atheism, 91:66
MARXISM
anti-metaphysical dialectics, 130:46-49
anti-religion, 130:44
anti-religious education, 130:27
atheism, 91:137
atheism, militant, 102:81-85
creation and work, 91:31
Hegelian beginnings, 91:36
Hegelianism, 91:43
importance, 130:42
influence, 102:83
man and history, 91:136
metaphysics, 11:8
science and religion, 130:25
scientific rationalism, 130:43

MARXISM—continued
scientific realism, 130:49
successful movement, 91:70
values, 130:43, 44
MARY, BLESSED VIRGIN
apocryphal writings, 45:28-29
apparitions and miracles
Bridget of Sweden, 45:60
children, 45:80
Gregory the Wonderworker, 45:29
literary genre, medieval, 45:60
modern, 45:80-83
19th-20th centuries, 45:79
art
changed image, modern, 45:95-96
icons in Greece and Russia, 135:55-56
Middle Ages, 45:39-40
Parenzo in Istria, 121:142-143
biblical teaching, 45:9-16
Luke, 67:70
bibliography, 45:107-108
and the Church
motherhood, 45:21-23
Church of England, 45:100-102
congresses, 45:95
cultus
Barth, 138:33
controversial writings, 45:73
development, 26:150-151
development of doctrine, 138:114-115
early church, 45:9
ecumenical movement, 45:103-105
England; Lady Chapels, 125:78
Marian Congregations (S. J.), 105:147
O Jesu vivens in Maria, 45:70-71
papal teaching, 45:88-90
Protestantism, 45:102-103
Reformation, 45:66-67
death
apocryphal account, 45:33
dignity, 45:105
Eastern Orthodox churches, 45:97-100
feasts
Book of Common Prayer, 45:100
18th century, 45:75
the reformers and, 45:67
great intercessor, 45:35-37
"Hail, full of grace," 45:10-11
history of doctrines
Eastern influences, 45:38-39
14th-15th centuries, 45:63
hymns
the *Akathistos*, 45:31-32
legends
Theophilus legend, 45:30
litanies, 45:57
in literature
Dante, 45:61-63
in the liturgy
the *Hypapante*, 45:30-31
Middle Ages, 45:38-65
courtly love, 45:45-47
erotic expressions, 45:46
popular literature, 45:58-60
missionary aspect, 102:154n
motherhood
Christian unity, 138:103
Church and, 45:21-23
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:37-38
Scheeben on, 45:86
Theotokos controversy, 45:25-28
Theotokos; Nestorianism, 24:46
new Eve, 45:17-21
omniscience, 45:14
patristic teaching, 45:17-37
Eastern Fathers, 45:37
perfection question, 45:23-25
"Letter to the Virgins," 45:24
periodicals, 45:94
pilgrimages, medieval, 45:61
poetry
Venantius Fortunatus, 45:32
queenship
Pius XII, 45:93-94
relics, 45:34
rhythmic life (12th century), 45:59
shrines, medieval, 45:61
star of the sea, 45:40-41
suffering
Laments of Mary, 45:60
Simeon's prophesies, 45:13
titles
mother of mercy, 45:41
universal mediation, 45:43-45
virginity
brethren of Jesus, 45:12-13
in partu, 45:13, 16
vow, 45:11
"woman," 45:14-15
wrath of God and, 45:39
MARY I, Queen of England, 1516-1558 (Mary Tudor)
English church history, 78:89
MARY FRANCES OF THE FIVE WOUNDS, 1715-1791
Communion from a distance, 57:67
MARYLAND
religious toleration, 89:75
MASCALL, E. L.
Mariology, 45:102
MASOCHISM
psychiatric problem, 93:70
MASS
Ambrosian (see AMBROSIAN RITE)
Carthusian (see CARTHUSIAN RITE)
Christ at work every day, 48:61-62
Incarnation and Eucharist, 24:161
language
Greek changed to Latin, 111:17
mission countries, 100:58
music
chant settings, 125:42-44

conductus style, 125:65
cyclic mass (Power), 125:75
parody mass, 125:86
Pius XII on chant, 125:43
secular themes, use of, 125:83
Viennese masses, 125:132-136
participation
deacons; early church, 105:51
pontifical
bishops and, 83:96
Lyons, rite of, 111:52-54
rites and ceremonies
improvised, 109:13
new rubrics, 109:99
Roman rite and its variants, 111:10-24
value and efficacy, 48:53
MASS (SOCIOLOGY)
description, 34:34
MASSES
Machaut's Messe de Notre Dame, 125:69
MASTURBATION
adolescent and adult, 93:68-69
Kinsey reports, 93:68
problem of, 93:67-69
responsibility, 93:122
MATARELLI, PALMA MARIA, 1825-
stigmatic, 57:22
MATER ET MAGISTRA (encyclical)
(*see under* JOHN XXIII, POPE)
MATERIALISM
anti-religious metaphysics, 130:108
communist, 132:109-112
consciousness and, 35:98-99
dialectic and, 35:100-101
experience and, 35:44-45
forms, 35:45
Marxist, 130:46, 49
mechanistic, 130:98-99
mechanistic rationalism, 130:40-41
mission problem, 100:62
pantheist, 19:58
refutation, 35:101
science and religion, 130:23, 105, 148
soul and, 35:96
MATHEMATICS
ancient, 14:52-54
MATINS
history
9th century, 109:32-34
lessons, 109:36
MATTER
Aristotle, 11:46
creation, 11:31
creation; philosophical problem, 11:45-55
evil; pantheism, 19:83
Marxist concept, 91:101-102; 130:49
mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
Origen on, 11:83
Plato, 11:46
science and religion, 130:104
MATTHEW, SAINT, APOSTLE
call, 67:50
MATTHEW, GOSPEL OF
Aramaic text, 67:52
authorship, 67:50-51
date, 67:52
didactic method, 67:54
Greek translation, 67:53
Hebrew language, 67:51
literary characteristics, 67:55
Messiahship in, 67:56-57
methodical character, 67:53
parts, 67:54
references
Mt 4.23-24---105:29
Mt 5.17---105:22
Mt 5.17-20---56:76
Mt 5.18-19---69:42
Mt 5.23-24---69:41
Mt 5.38-42---69:52
Mt 5.43-45---105:25
Mt 5.43-48---56:78
Mt 7.24-27---83:97
Mt 10.11-12---69:53
Mt 10.37-38---69:53
Mt 12.2-7---67:29
Mt 12.32---26:144
Mt 12.43---69:65n
Mt 16.18---48:97
Mt 16.18-19---48:40, 108
Mt 17.17-20---48:143
Mt 17.26---69:46
Mt 18.10---69:65
Mt 18.15-18---56:136
Mt 22.21---91:106
Mt 22.34-40---105:22
Mt 22.34-41---56:77
Mt 23.8-12---69:52
Mt 26.34-46---24:138
Mt 27.46---25:111-112
Mt 28.18-20---83:17
Mt 28.19-20---48:56, 106; 135:17
Mt 28.20---48:100
textual criticism
authorship, 67:51
universalism, 67:58
MATURITY
immature and mature personality, 93:51
MAUBURNUS (*d.* 1502)
on the Eucharist, 40:133
meditation, 40:134
Rosetum, 40:131
spirituality, 40:131-136
MAUPERTUIS, PIERRE LOUIS, 1698-1759
mechanics, 14:100-101
principle of least action, 14:100-102
MAURIAC, FRANCOIS, 1885-
physical appearance of Christ, 24:126
MAURICE, SAINT, 3d century
soldier, 105:101

MAURITIUS (island)
Catholic Church, 100:103
MAURRAS, CHARLES , 1868-1952
state and church, 89:102
MAUSOLEUM
of Galla Placidia, 121:129-130
of Helena, 121:68
St Costanza, 121:69
Salonica, 121:70
MAXIMILIAN I, Emperor, 1459-1519
papal candidate, 78:41
MAXIMUS CONFESSOR, SAINT, 580 ca.-662
monastic perfection, 135:71-72
symbolism, 135:54
MAZENOD, EUGENE DE (Bp), 1782-1861
communion of saints, 26:34
MEAL(S)
art, early Christian, 121:19
taken in common, 48:46
MEANING
science and metaphysics, 35:86
MECHANICALISM
emergence, 14:72
laws of movement, 14:72
MECHANICS
Galileo on functioning of machines, 14:63
history
laws of movement, 14:91-105
origin of the science of, 14:65
physics and, 14:136
planetary space, 14:71
rational, 14:66-67
science of movement, 14:69
MECHTILDE, SAINT, 1241-1299
spirituality, 40:62
MEDICAL SERVICE
Daughters of Charity, 105:161-162
missionary (*see under* MISSIONS)
MEDICINE
history
Cassiodorus, 105:90
monks and the Councils, 105:113
universities, 105:114
MEDITATION
Denis the Carthusian, 40:124-125
Mauburnus, 40:134
Peter of Celle, 40:39
MELANCHTHON, PHILIPPE, 1497-1560
Augsburg Confession, 78:74
MELCHISEDECH
mysterious person, 95:25-26
MEMORIALE RITUUM
liturgical book, 109:110
MEN
in Christianity, 95:32
MENDICANT ORDERS
development, 87:38
Gospels and, 69:108-109
monastic history, 87:43-46
MENTAL ILLNESS
affective illness, 93:31-34
ancient civilization, 93:9
Arabian medicine, 93:10
devil and, 93:10
history
ill-treatment, 93:10
malingering, 93:43
mania, 93:33-34
moral treatment, 93:14
paranoid personality, 93:49-51
pregnancy studies, 93:38-39
psychopathic personality, 93:52-56
psychopathic responsibility, 93:55
psychoses, 93:28-39
puerperal, 93:38-39
social stigma, 93:15
therapeutic methods, 93:86-99
treatment; history, 93:13
MERCIER, DESIRE JOSEPH, Cardinal, 1851-1926
Malines conversations, 138:74
MERCURY
god, 142:130
MERIT
condign, 26:139
earned by Christ, 26:140
gained and transmitted, 26:138
infinity of Christ's merit, 25:124-126
Jesus Christ, 26:139
Judaism, 73:73
love as source, 25:121
prayer of sinners, 26:138
MERLEAU-PONTY, MAURICE, 1908-1961
the absolute, 35:49
experience, 35:42
metaphysics, 35:36
relativism, 35:43
MERSCH, EMILE, S. J.
mystical body, 26:71
MERSENNE,
mechanics, 14:69-70
science and, 14:62
MESSIAEN, OLIVER, 1908-
organ music, 125:151
MESSIAH
biblical teaching
annunciation, the, 45:11
Jewish expectation, 73:81-84
mission of Israel, 73:83
Pharisaic Judaism, 73:81-82
pre-existence, 73:82
Suffering Servant (Isaias 53), 73:82
Matthew's Gospel, 67:56-57
Qumran documents, 67:31
MESSIANISM
atheism, 56:44
METANOIA
meaning (N. T.), 56:54

METAPHYSICS
the Absolute, 35:136
beginning, 35:58
Bible as source, 11:23-36
bibliography, 35:143-144
Christian, 11:119
Genesis, Book of, 11:36
12th century, 11:122
as culture, 35:60
definitions, 35:13-15
dialog, 35:59
etymology, 35:15
"evidence" of the "object," 35:38-39
experience of being, 35:30
experience, reflection on, 35:32-33
fact of, 35:13-28
found everywhere, 35:135
glossary of terms, 35:140-142
illusion to moderns, 35:29
inescapable, 11:8
man the object of, 35:40
man as subject of, 35:73
Marxist, 130:48-49
meaning and scope, 35:29-47
meaning, search for, 35:53
natural, 35:25-28
"need," 35:15-21
Old and New Testaments, 11:34
poetry and, 35:62-66
as questioning, 35:61
rational discourse, 35:53
rational optimism, 35:63
religion and, 35:137
science and the universe, 35:82
science of being qua being, 35:13
science of the world, 35:40
sciences and, 35:69-87
sense and reason, 35:36-40
subjective values, 35:21
technological civilization, 35:138
"transcending," 35:35
universal doubt, 35:37
Vienna Circle, 35:69
METHODIUS, SAINT (Abp of Moravia, *d.* 885)
role, 98:109
METHODIUS, SAINT (Bp of Olympus, *d.* ca. 311)
on creation, 11:52
Origen, criticism, 11:85, 86
METROPOLITANS
rank, 83:29
MICHAEL CAERULARIUS (*d.* 1058)
final break, 135:90
schism, 138:12
MICHEAS, BOOK OF
references
Mi 5.2 --- 45:10
MIDDLE AGES
beginning of, 40:7
civilization; 1st stage, 91:87
law; characteristics, 89:52
liberty, 89:38
religious conditions, 69:106
restoration, 91:89
saints, 98:112
social institutions, 89:112
term, 78:45
wisdom, 14:134
MIDRASH
haggadic, 73:39
tannaitic, 73:39
MIGRATION
social problem, 102:23-27
MILAN
liturgical center, 111:27
MILITARY SCIENCE
calculations, 131:10
MILITARY SERVICE
compulsory, 106:99
early medieval, 105:101
MILLENIUM
Russell's teaching, 139:79
MILLER, WILLIAM, 1782-
Adventism, 139:55ff
MINERVA
festivals, 142:112
MINOANS
civilization, 142:9
religion, 142:10-14
MINORITIES
international common good, 106:68-69
modern states, 89:118
MIRACLES
cures, 57:85, 140
believer's attitude, 57:88
conditions (Lambertini), 57:86-87
Epidaurus, 142:64
mystery remains, 91:150
science and objectivity, 14:123
science and religion, 130:100
MISEREOR (organization)
relief work, 132:151
MISHNAH
amoraim, 73:39
Jewish law, 73:38-39
MISSAL
Ambrosian, 111:30
Carmelite, 111:88
Carthusian, 111:62
Glagolitic, 111:106
Meaux (1709), 111:97
Paris (1684), 111:96
reform (1960), 109:94
Roman Missal
authorization by Pius V, 111:12
editions, 109:8
Franciscans; history, 109:24
history, 109:13-25
origin, 111:10
reforms; history, 109:24-25

MISSION COUNTRIES
Christian disunity, 138:25-26
list, 100:42-43
MISSIONARIES
activities, 100:47ff
distribution, 102:53-54
European, 100:29
guiding principles (Pius XII), 100:22
politics and, 100:51
preparation lacking, 102:54
qualities, 100:50
state-church problems, 89:73
statistics, 100:30
MISSIONARIES, LAY
missionary church, 102:135
organizations, 100:55-56
Pius XII, 100:22-23
MISSIONARIES OF THE KINGSHIP OF CHRIST
secular institute, 87:67
MISSIONARY UNION OF THE CLERGY
aim, 100:60-61
MISSIONS
adaptation, 100:48
Africa
Central, 100:98
East, 100:102
islands, 100:103
Northeast, 100:93
Nothwest, 100:92
South, 100:101
statistics, 100:91
West, 100:93
America, Northwest, 100:81
Asia, 100:104-122
assimilation and adaptation, 102:94
Bahamas, 100:82
bibliography, 100:140
Burma, 100:112
Catholicity, 102:93-95
charities, 102:116-118
China, 100:122
Christian disunity, 102:56
Christian vocation, 87:19
Church and state, 89:11
Church as missionary, 102:123-156
contemplative Orders, 100:38
definition of mission, 102:89-90
Denmark, 100:79
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:131
ecclesiastical districts, number of, 100:46
educational work, 100:24, 49, 63-64
encyclicals, 102:55
fields of activity, 100:23
finances, 100:60
foreign, 102:97
French West Africa, 100:94
Guinea, 100:95
handicaps, 102:53
history
counter-reformation, 78:139-142
home, 102:98
hospitals, 100:48
India, 100:106-111
South East, 102:99-101
Indonesia, 100:89
Japan, 100:116-119
language problem, 100:16
lay role (John XXIII), 100:27-28
Leo XIII, 100:10
liturgical movement and, 102:115
medical work, 100:64-66
statistics, 100:66
mission country defined, 100:42
missionary duty, 102:92
modern period, 100:7-140; 102:95
nationalism, 100:15
New Caledonia, 100:86
New Guinea, 100:86
Norway, 100:80
numbers baptized; table, 100:78
Oceania, 100:85
opposition from the Church, 102:130-131
organization and activities, 100:47-76
Orthodox Church, 135:77
pagan area, 102:94
papal teaching, 100:12-28
(see also names of particular popes)
parishes, 102:113
the *Patronato*, 100:29
personnel, 100:28-39
philanthropic work, 100:66-72
powers of the head, 100:50
"premission," 102:147
press, 100:49
problems, 100:61-62
purpose, 100:8, 52
respect for pagan elements, 100:23
social secretariats, 100:73-74
South America, 100:83
spiritual status, 102:123
stages of work, 100:50-51
statistics, 100:77
support
Christian obligation, 56:122-123
duty of all Christians, 100:16
societies, 100:61
Sweden, 100:80
technological world and, 102:59-62
Tibet, 100:114
Togoland, 100:95
underdeveloped areas, 102:57-59
vernacular rituals, 100:57
Vietnam, 100:114-115
vocation, 102:118-122
West Indies, 100:82
whole world a mission, 100:40
word; meaning, 100:41
work of, 100:63-76
MISSIONS *ETRANGERES DE PARIS*
(see SOCIETY OF FOREIGN MISSIONS OF PARIS)

MITHRAISM
Roman religion and, 142:145
MODERNISM
science and religion, 130:7
MODESTY
social variation, 34:53
MOGILA, PETER (*d.* 1646)
ecclesiology, 26:39
MOGROVEJO TORIBIO, ALFONSO (Abp)
(*see* TORIBIO ALFONSO MOGROVEJO, SAINT, 1538-1606)
MOHAMMEDANISM
missions, 100:62
Pius XII, 100:129
MOHAMMEDANISM and CHRISTIANITY
antagonism to Christian action, 102:47-48
missionary work, 102:136
MONASTERIES
Frankish, 121:171
St Gallen, 121:171
MONASTICISM
apostolic acts, 87:40
charities; history, 105:82-96
Christian life and, 135:67
community spirit, 87:32
early, 135:63-67
ascetic basis, 135:64
Eastern
Basilian influence, 135:64
hesychast spirituality, 135:66
modern Western monks and, 24:51
renewal, modern, 135:117-120
spirituality, 135:138
world set apart, 135:62
Egypt
beginnings, 40:11-13; 135:63
intellectuals of Alexandria, 40:12
England, history
confiscation of goods, 105:140
fraternity and equality, 105:86-87
friars and monks, 87:40
history
Benedictine centuries, 87:29
Charlemagne, 105:98
Christian vocation, 87:25-37
Egypt, 105:83
examination of aims (5th century), 87:28
laity of both sexes, 87:35
lay institution, 87:30-32
medical practice restricted, 105:113
Irish
chant, 125:57
description, 125:57-58
liturgy and reading, 40:23
Palestine, 135:65
rites, 111:60-94
Rumania, 135:119
spirituality; history, 40:22-70
what is a monk, 87:27-30
work in, 14:58
MONENERGISM
Christological error, 24:63
MONISM
mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
MONOPHYLETISM
science and religion, 130:93
MONOPHYSITES–ISM
Christology, 24:51
early Christian art, 121:108-109
human nature of Christ, 24:54
MONOTHEISM
biblical sources, 73:54
Isis, 142:81
Jewish, 73:51ff
MONOTHELITISM
Christological error, 24:63
Christ's actions, 24:153
MONTAIGNE, MICHEL EYQUEM DE, 1533-1592
Pascal and, 91:134-135
MONTCHEUIL, YVES DE, S. J.
humanism, 14:20
MONTEVERDI, CLAUDIO, 1567-1643
church music, 125:128-131
Vespers, 125:129-130
MORAL CONDITIONS
Christianity on trail, 56:14ff
MORAL EDUCATION
conscience, formation of, 34:69
MORAL LAW
characteristics, 35:119
eternal law, 35:119
obligation, 35:121
unchangeable, 35:120
MORAL ORDER
mechanistic rationalism, 130:37
MORALES, CRISTOBAL DE, (*d.* 1553)
church music, 125:113
MORALITY
analogical application, 34:102
atheism, 91:127, 145
citizen, code of, 56:23-24
consciousness, 35:133
created values, 35:132
ethic of the good man, 56:24
ethics and, 34:70-72
human value, 35:23
impersonal, 34:98
individual and social, 34:82-83
metaphysics, 35:117
moralism, 34:97
natural, 130:131
relativism, 34:98
a single whole, 34:101
social determinism, 34:83-85
sociality, 34:66
technological progress and, 130:142

MORALITY—continued
types of moral existence, 56:22
unity and analogy, 34:100
MORICE, MADELEINE, 1736-1769
stigmatization, 57:25, 50
MORIN, GERMAIN, O. S. B., 1861-1946
communion of saints, 26:24, 25
MORMONS
creed, 139:49
doctrine and customs, 139:49-54
government, 139:52
missions, 139:48
name, 139:42
offshoots, 139:48-49
optimism, 139:53
origin, 139:35
promised land, 139:44
statistics, 139:47
territorial independence, 139:46
MORTIFICATION
Ignatius Loyola, 98:94
Peter of Celle, 40:39
MOSAICS
Byzantine, 121:114
MOSES
faith, 91:144
greatness, 91:132
MOSES BEN MAIMON, 1135-1204
Talmud, 73:40
MOTET
development, 125:65
Gabrielli, 125:126
isorhythmic, 125:67
Machaut, 125:68
polyphony, 125:66
MOVEMENT (cosmology)
apologetic value, 14:98
conservation of total quantity, 14:94-95
history
Descartes to Maupertuis, 14:91-105
Maupertuisian action, 14:100
mechanicalism, 14:72ff
MOZARABIC CHANT
description, 125:48
MOZARABIC RITE
history
origins, 111:37
orthodoxy, 111:38
Toledo, 111:39
order of Mass, 111:40-46
MOZART, WOLFGANG AMADEUS, 1756-1791
church music, 125:133, 134, 135, 136
MULLER, FRIEDA
sectarian, 139:71
MURATORI, LODOVICO ANTONIO, 1672-1750
the Immaculate Conception, 45:75
MURDER
diabolic temptation, 43:113
MUSIC
aesthetics and science, 130:137
Egypt, ancient, 125:14
Hebrew, 125:14-15
history
pre-Christian sacred music, 125:11-17
India, 125:13
Mesopotamian, 125:14
philosophy, early, 125:25
popular; debilitating effects, 125:25
primitive, 125:12
printing; history, 125:89
synagogue, 125:15-17
MUSICOLOGY
ethnology and, 125:12
MUSSOLINI, BENITO, 1883-1945
Abyssinian war, 89:105
ambitions, 89:111
Fascist movement, 89:104
MYCENAE
religion, 142:14-17
MYSTERIES, RELIGIOUS
Gospel background, 69:21
Greek religion, 142:50
MYSTERY
definition, 48:13
Musterion in St Paul, 48:13
science and religion, 130:150
MYSTICAL BODY of CHRIST
biblical teaching
Paul, 48:74-80
brotherhood, 34:135-136
Christ and Church identical? 48:77
Christ and us: a single person, 26:73-75
church: body of Christ, 48:68-71
city of god, 34:136
communion of saints, 26:65, 69
consecration, 48:142
full stature of Christ, 48:79
gradual realization, 14:138
growth, 95:38
head: Christ, 25:126-127
Head of the Church: Christ, 48:83-84
Head's lordship over all, 48:111
Holy Spirit as bond, 48:80-83
incorporation; conditions, 26:99
invisible members, 26:101
juridical mission, 48:85
meanings, 26:75
members, 26:100
the metaphor; theology, 26:71-73
mystical union, 48:89
mysticism, extravagant, 48:88
pantheism, 48:88
the phrase; history, 26:70-71
Pius XII, 26:93-94
place, 48:90-92
present time; papal teaching, 48:91n
redemption, 25:60; 48:86-87

sinners and, 26:101-102, 104
social aspects, 34:134
suffering, 25:149
term; background, 48:71-74
time of coming into being, 48:84-87
union; institutional level, 48:135
union; spiritual level, 48:136
unity, nature of, 26:75-77
unity of relation, 26:76
unity through the Spirit, 26:77-79
MYSTICAL UNION
abandonment of creatures, 40:78
Alexandrian Fathers, 40:12-13
Bernard of Clairvaux, 40:48
birth of the Word in the soul, 40:76-77
communion in God, 26:62-67
creation, reason for, 11:28
German writers, 14th century, 40:76
intellect and, 40:77
marriage analogy, 11:108-109
MYSTICISM
Anabaptism, 78:104
false, 40:120
German nuns, 14th century, 40:62
history
14th century, 40:71-106
reaction against, 40:107
Jewish
Bahya ibn Paquda, 73:102
Cabbalah, 73:102
Chasidism, 73:104
Karaism, 73:100
theology, Eastern, 135:75
transfiguration, 135:69
unified recollection, 135:69
MYSTICS
English, 14th century, 40:88
love (Bergson), 56:27
marriage, 57:72
reformers, 78:138
MYTHOLOGY
Manichaean, 11:61
pre-existing chaos, 11:46
social psychology, 34:50
MYTHOMANIA
pathological state, 43:89
NANINO, GIOVANNI MARIA, *ca.* 1543-1607
church music, 125:112
NAPOLEON I, Emperor of the French, 1769-1821
marriage, 89:94
ultramontanism, 89:93
NATION
description, 106:9-10
NATIONAL CATHOLIC WELFARE CONFERENCE
relief services, 132:150
NATIONALISM
Africa, 102:76
aggressiveness, 102:50
anti-Christian, 102:49
Avignon papacy, 89:49
communism, 100:129
desacralizing, 102:76
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:86
economic development, 106:115
eradication, 106:63-67
Europe
development, 89:63
false; characteristics, 106:64
French Revolution, 89:114; 95:104
mission countries
Africa and Asia, 100:124-130
missions, 100:15, 17, 69
19th century, 89:95
Old Testament, 95:25
patriotism, 95:105
patriotism and, Pius XII, 95:115
Pius XII on, 100:126
racism, 106:65
Russian, 135:109
theocracy and, 135:108
values, 102:50
NATIVE CLERGY
Benedict XV, 100:14
bishops, 100:35
education; John XXIII, 100:26
equality of rank, 100:53
papal call for, 100:33-34
Pius XI, 100:18
seminarians; training, 100:37
statistics, 100:33-38
training, 100:34
NATURAL LAW
constitutions, 20th century, 89:115
definition, 35:118
Pius XII on, 95:50
positivism and, 34:75-76
rulers, limitation of, 89:114
social context, 34:74
social ethics, 34:66
social life and, 95:51
supernatural vocation of mankind, 106:30-31
NATURAL THEOLOGY
atheism and theodicies, 91:147
criticism by contemporary thinkers, 35:111
God found through the world, 35:39
metaphysics, 35:109-116
proper object, 35:87
NATURE
creation, the, 19:122-123
divinity; ancient belief, 91:97
geometrical forms in, 14:57
Gospel presentation, 69:30-31, 32
Guardini on, 91:100n
laws of, and science, 130:100
natural causes, 91:93
science and man, 91:101

NAZARENES
sect, 139:115-117
NEIGHBOR
man next door, 34:101
parable of the Samaritan, 69:46, 105:23-24
NEO-PLATONISM
Roman religion and, 142:148
NEPOTISM
papal, 89:89
NEPTUNE
god, 142:113
NERVOUS SYSTEM
model, 131:107
NESTORIANISM
art, early Christian, 121:108
Ephesus and heresy, 24:36-50
NESTORIUS, Patriarch of Constantinople, *fl.* 428
Apollinarianism, 24:39
condemned, 24:48
consecrated bishop, 24:37
Cyril and, 24:43
Mary, Mother of God, 24:37, 42
Theotokos, 45:26-28
NEUMANN, TERESA, 1898-1962
caution of the Church, 57:147-151
chemical analysis, 57:65
Communions, 57:68-70
hysteria, 57:120-122
illnesses, 57:116
inedia, 57:63-66
observation, 57:154
pathology, 57:118-119
stigmata; description, 57:37-40
stigmatization, 57:52, 130, 132
appearance, 57:43
visions, 57:73-77, 144-145
wounds; observation, 57:103-106
NEUROPHYSIOLOGY
science and religion, 130:78
NEUROSES
attitudes toward neurotics, 93:40
causes (theories), 93:41
demoniac possession, 43:24
grace and, 93:127
illness, 93:40-41
obsessive-compulsive, 93:46-49
responsibility, 93:48
stigmatics, 57:115-118
NEW APOSTOLIC CHURCH
sect, 139:25-34
NEW TESTAMENT
archaic documents, 67:103
art of the catacombs, 121:18
relation to O. T.
continuity, 69:80
opposition and union, 69:80
universal Christianity, 95:24-28
NEWMAN, JOHN HENRY, Cardinal, 1801-1890
conversion: enrichment, 138:95
Mariology
the Apocalypse, 45:16
letter to Pusey, 45:84-85
Oxford Movement, 138:71
NEWSPAPERS
influence, 101:20-21
NEWTON, ISAAC, 1642-1727
anti-trinitarian writings, 14:81
cosmology, 14:78-83
God, idea of, 14:82
Leibniz and, 14:98
polemics, 14:80
positivism, 14:80
spiritual philosophy, 14:99
NICAEA, COUNCIL OF, 325
emperor and, 89:18
NICETAS of REMESIANA (Bp, 4th-5th century)
communion of saints, 26:17-18, 24
NICHOLAS I, SAINT, POPE (*d.* 867)
charities, 105:96
NICHOLAS V, POPE, 1397-1455
beauty, cult of, 78:12
characteristics, 78:11-12
death, 78:15
Jubilee year 1450, 78:9
legates, choice of, 78:13
life of, 78:11
manuscripts collected, 78:12
Porcaro and, 78:15
NIEHAUS, HERMANN (*d.* 1932)
sectarian, 139:26-27
NIETZSCHE, FRIEDRICH WILHELM, 1844-1900
atheism, 91:7, 32-33, 47, 53, 56-57
contradictions, 91:64
Freud and, 91:58
ideas not new, 91:63
Marx and, 91:65
nihilism, 91:60
solitude and atheism, 91:66
superman; eternal return, 91:62
NIGERIA
Catholic Church, 100:96
NIHILISM
Nietzsche, 91:60-61
NOBLET, MARIE THERESE
cures, 43:31
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:31-40
NON-CATHOLICS
bishops and, 83:82
NORBERT, SAINT, 1080?-1134
canonical life, 87:34
NORBERTINES
(see PREMONSTRATENSIANS)
NORWAY
Lutheranism, 78:95
NOSOCOMIUM
hospital, 105:64
NOTKER, BALBULUS, *ca.* 840-912
troping, 125:45

NUCLEAR PHYSICS
development, 14:111
research
proton synchrotron, 14:129
NUMEN
Roman religion, 142:104
NUNCIOS, PAPAL
grades, 89:88
institution of, 89:87
NUREMBERG TRIALS
political ethics, 89:117-118
O JESU VIVENS IN MARIA
Marian prayer, 45:70-71
OBEDIENCE
Benedictine life, 105:86
Church's infallibility, 48:123
civil, 89:118
humility, 25:85
Ignatius Loyola, 98:100
as virtue, 25:87
vital to the Church, 48:124
OBJECTIVITY
metaphysics, 35:40
OBLIGATION (see DUTY)
OCCULTISM
Roman religion, 142:149
OCCUPATIONS
service to men, 105:167
OCKHAM, WILLIAM (*d.ca.* 1349)
church and state, 89:45
OESTERREICH, R. K.
demoniac possession, 43:75
OFFERING
Christian life, 19:119
OFFICIALIS
diocesan role, 83:92-94
OKEGHEM, JOHANNES, 1430-1495
church music, 125:84-86
OLD TESTAMENT
art of the catacombs, 121:16-17
love in, 11:28
salvation, history of, 73:13
OLIER, JEAN JACQUES, 1608-1657
spirituality, 45:71, 72
ONOFRIO of FIAMENGA, 1566-1639
stigmatic, 57:27-28
ONTOLOGY
Christian, 11:119
composition of being, 35:109
definition of being, 35:103
"idiom" or property, 24:97
metaphysics and question of being, 35:29-31
OPTIMISM
Teilhard de Chardin, 130:151
OPUS DEI
development, 89:107
secular institute, 87:71-72
ORACLES
Greek religion, 142:53-57
ORANTE
Christian art, 121:23-24
ORATORIANS
foundation, 105:148
ORATORY OF DIVINE LOVE (founded, Italy, 16th century)
foundation, 105:143
reform movement, 78:108
ORDER OF OUR LADY OF MERCY FOR THE REDEMPTION OF CAPTIVES
foundation, 105:123
ORDER OF ST LAZARUS OF JERUSALEM
care of lepers, 105:117
ORDINATION
essential part of rite, 109:103
states of perfection, 87:97
ORDO HEBDOMADAE SANCTAE
new rubrics for Holy Week, 109:99-100
ORDO ROMANUS (*Ordines Romani*)
first, 109:21
Pontificale, 109:69
purpose, 109:21
ORGAN
earliest reference, 125:56
introduction, 125:59
liturgical use, 125:147-151
ORGAN MUSIC
French school, 125:151
improvisation, 125:147
Vespers, use at, 125:148
ORGANUM
polyphony, 125:60
ORGIES
Greek religion, 142:47
ORIGEN, 185?-254?
animism, 11:83
anthropology, 11:79-85
criticism of, 11:85-96
De principiis, 11:79
everlasting return; myth, 11:67-68
genius; influence, 11:85
Gospel synthesis, 69:99
the Gospels, 67:124-125
on heresy, 11:57
Mary's imperfections, 45:24
Mary's suffering, 45:13
matter; creation, 11:51-52
salvation and Church, 26:96
ORIGENISM
Christian crisis, 11:121
survival of, 11:84
ORLEANS, Council of, 511
charities, 105:78
ORPHANAGES
early history, 105:65
Jerome Aemiliani, 105:144
ORPHEUS
art of the catacombs, 121:24-25

ORPHISM
body and soul, 11:10, 11
object of life, 142:49
origins, 142:48
theogony, 142:48
vision of mankind, 142:50
ORTHODOX EASTERN CHURCH
biblical translations, 135:113
ecumenical consciousness, 135:129-134
as educator, 135:86
eucharistic atmosphere, 135:84
liturgy and ritual
strength through liturgy, 135:111
missionary concept, 135:77
missionary consciousness, 135:131
nationalism and, 135:108
Protestant thought, 135:112
schisms, 135:114-115
ORTHODOX EASTERN CHURCH. RUSSIAN
nationalism and theocracy, 135:109
preaching, revival of, 135:128
OSBORN, TOMMY
sectarian, 139:124
OSMUND, SAINT (*d.* 1099)
Sarum rite, 111:100
OXFORD COMMITTEE FOR FAMINE RELIEF
international agency, 132:152
OXFORD MOVEMENT
Anglo-Catholics today, 138:92
Christian unity, 138:50-51, 71-73
church and state, 89:71
Tracts, 138:72
OXYRHYNCHUS HYMN
age of, 125:20
PACHOMIUS, SAINT (*d.* 348)
early monasticism, 135:63
PACIFISM
Augustine, 105:101
PAGAN
word, 102:80n
PAGANISM
contemporary, 102:13
contemporary with the Gospel, 69:19
modern science, 91:98
Prometheus, 91:116
returning, 91:140
Roman Empire, 142:150-153
PAINTINGS
Carolingian, 121:176
Renaissance, 78:55
PAKISTAN
Catholic Church, 100:105-106
PALAMAS, GREGORY, Metropolitan of Thessalonica, 1296-1359
monasticism, 135:69-70
scholasticism and Palamism, 135:100
PALESTINE
history
time of Christ, 69:14
PALESTRINA, GIOVANNI PIERLUIGI DA, 1524
characteristics of art of, 125:107
church music, 125:103-112
contemporary regard for, 125:105
death of, 125:111
liturgical spirit, 125:106
Mass: *Assumpta est Maria*, 125:109
masses; accompaniments added, 125:111
motets, 125:110
papal choir, 125:104
style, 125:108
PALM SUNDAY
procession, 109;100-101
PANTHEISM
atheism, 91:11
condemnation, 19:81
condemned; Vatican Council, 19:66
creation and, 19:58
dependence misinterpreted, 19:58-59
Eckhart, 40:78
eternity of the world, 11:66
gnosticism, 19:57
Marxist concept of matter, 91:102
matter as evil, 19:83
Vatican Council on, 19:95-96
PAPACY
Adventist rejection, 139:63
development providential, 138:109
PAPAL NUNCIOS (see NUNCIOS, PAPAL)
on the Gospels, 67:121
PAPIAS, 2*d* century
on the Gospels, 67:121
PAPUANS
missions, 100:86-87
PARENTS
filial piety, 69:37
PARIS, FRANCOIS DE (*d.* 1727)
cemetery of St-Médard, 43:62
PARIS
cosmopolitan city, 95:15
PARISH (es)
canon law
division of diocese, 83:88
missionary, 102:111-118
PARMENIDES
Greek religion, 142:45
PARTICULAR EXAMEN
Ignatius Loyola, 98:87
PASCAL, BLAISE, 1623-1662
atheism, 91:16
Christ's genius, 24:172
cosmos, 14:14
geometry, 69:123
Gospels and, 69:121-126
holiness of Christ, 56:122
Mariology, 45:73-74
Montaigne and, 91:134-135
nature and man, 91:94

philosophy, 35:61
Port Royal, ideas of, 69:122
reason and faith, 130:72
rediscovery needed, 91:133-139
religious experience, 14:125
science and religion, 130:23
PASCHASIUS RADBERTUS, SAINT (*d. ca.* 860)
Assumption, the, 45:42
PASSION MUSIC
Davy's setting, 125:77-78
PASSOVER
historical and prophetical aspects, 25:144-145
Jewish liturgy, 73:95
Last Supper and, 48:47
as sacrifice, 25:137-138
as starting point, 48:46
PASTEUR, LOUIS, 1822-1895
science and feeling, 130:67
PASTORAL WORK
coordinated under the bishop, 83:68-70
priest-worker method, 102:110
sacraments, 102:119-120
PATRIARCHS and PATRIARCHATE
emperor and church, 89:18
PATRICK, SAINT, 373?-463?
role, 98:108
PATRIOTISM
collaboration a duty, 95:110
country (the word), 95:108
country threatened, 95:102
family and, 95:113
homeland, 95:108
internationalism and, 95:102-121
nationalism and (Pius XII), 95:115
practical duty, 95:109
providential place, 95:116
regional, 95:112
unhealthy, 95:107
universal civilization, 95:121
Victorian notion, 89:116
PAUL II, POPE, 1417-1471 (*elected* 1464)
crusades, 78:23
election, 78:21
reforms, 78:22
PAUL III, POPE, 1468-1549 (*elected* 1534)
Council of Trent, 78:119
PAUL IV, POPE, 1476-1559 (*elected* 1555)
Trent, Council of, 78:123
PAUL V, POPE, 1552-1621 (*elected* 1605)
pontificate, 78:132
PAUL, SAINT, APOSTLE
apostle of the world, 98:21-32
Church history, 98:11
Greek by culture, 98:26
journeys; love, 105:41
love, theologian and organizer of, 105:37-45
physical appearance, 98:28
tent-maker, 14:38
travels, 102:14
universal mission, 14:45
workman, 14:37
wounds, 57:18
PAUL, EPISTLES OF
Christ's life; source, 67:8-9, 109-119
"flesh" in, 24:22-25
Gospel made up by, 69:87
Israel, mystery of, 73:17-20
purpose, 67:110
PAUL OF THE CROSS, SAINT, 1694-1775
example, 98:14
role, 98:125
PAUL JAMES FRANCIS, S. A., 1863-1940
conversions, 138:93
reunion question, 138:89
PAULINUS, SAINT (Bp of Nola), 353-431
ransoming captives, 105:118
PAVLOV, IVAN PETROVICH, 1849-1936
brain and thinking, 130:50
brain; physiology, 130:53
on personality, 93:25-26
PAX CHRISTI (organization)
international morality, 106:14
PEACE
agreement between nations, 95:79
attitude of mind, 95:81
Christian attitude, 95:101
ecclesiastical communion, 26:116
movement for, 95:90-96
papal efforts, 95:46-49
social justice, 34:112
trust implied, 95:80
PEACE (of mind, soul, conscience, etc.)
Augustine on, 91:138
PEACE MISSION
sect, 139:121
PEGUY, CHARLES, 1873-1914
heavenly Jerusalem, 34:137
modern civilization, 56:74-75
PELAGIANISM
science and religion, 139:83ff
scientific rationalism and, 130:84-86
PENANCE (SACRAMENT)
peace, 56:107
PENANCE (VIRTUE)
Ignatius Loyola, 98:92-94
PENTATEUCH
Jewish doctrine, 73:61
PENTECOST
Oriental theology, 48:58
universal character of, 14:40-48
visible coming of the Spirit, 19:75

PENTECOSTAL MOVEMENT
Europe, 139:106-108
expansion, 139:106
Four Square Gospel, 139:104
Germany, 139:108-111
origin, 139:102ff
unions of assemblies, 139:111-112
verdict on, 139:112-114
PEPIN the SHORT (*d.* 768)
Roman rite, 111:19
PERCEPTION
men and animals, 131:68-69, 74
PERFECTION
to be completed, 11:113
freedom, 25:90n
holiness and, 48:146
justification, 25:147
monastic standard, 87:49
Provida Mater Ecclesia (Pius XII), 87:94
secular institutes, 87:86
PERFECTIONIST GROUPS
Pentecostal movement and, 139:104-105
PERIODIC CONTINENCE (*see* RHYTHM (SEX))
PERSECUTION
Communist China, 100:132-137
early church
charities during, 105:56
edict of Galerius, 89:16
Gospels (texts) and, 67:44
trials and successes, 105:59
England, 89:58-59
Elizabethan, 89:59-61
justification, 89:117
mitigation, 89:66-67
Latin American countries, 89:121
modern period
Church of Silence, 100:130
PERSON; PERSONALITY
actiones sunt suppositorum, 24:98
brain and, 130:51
definitions, 24:80-83; 34:11
dual personality, 43:101
ego, the, 93:20
foundations, 93:16-27
genetic factors, 93:27
growth; in society, 34:108
id, the, 93:20
metaphysics, 24:81
psychoanalytic theories, 93:17-23
psychobiological theory, 93:26
Scholastic terminology, 24:84
similarity and distinction, 34:18
social theology, 34:117
society and, 34:15-17
society; tension, 34:41
subsistent being, 24:82
superego, 93:20
supposit, 24:86
value, 34:128
PERSONALISM
Christian life, 56:112
PESSIMISM
Cross and the world, 130:154
original sin, 34:125
PETER, Abbot of Celle (*d.* 1183)
devotion to Christ, 40:37
letters, 40:35
Scripture, 40:36
spirituality, 40:34-42
PETER, SAINT, APOSTLE
art
4th century, 121:96
miraculous water, 121:95
authority; awareness of the Spirit, 14:44
authority conferred upon, 138:109
Constantine and, 121:47
distinguished from other apostles, 138:106
early Church, position in, 138:77
faith and the Church, 48:109
food, unclean, 14:45
foundation of the Church, 138:107
humility (Mark), 67:67
Jerusalem, Council of, 98:21ff
Mark and, 67:63
miraculous draught, 14:34-35
primacy, 83:15
successors of, 83:15
voice of the Church, 48:108
PETER, 1st EPISTLE OF
references
1 Pt 2.24---25:94
PETER CANISIUS, SAINT, 1521-1597
communion of saints, 26:30
counter-reformation, 78:137
Mariology, 45:67
PETER *Comestor* (*d.* 1179)
Historia Scholastica, 69:112
PETER DAMIAN, SAINT, 1007-1072
eremitical life, 40:33
PETER NOLASCO, SAINT (*d.* 1258)
founder, 105:123
PETER the Prodigal
(*see* PETER *Comestor* (*d.* 1179))
PETRUCCI, OTTAVIANO DEI, 1466-1539
printer of music, 125:89
PEYRIGUERE, ALBERT, 1883-1959
missionary, 102:147-151
PHARISEES
Jewish history, 73:32-33
sect, 69:14
PHILADELPHIA ASSOCIATION
sect, 139:68
PHILANTHROPY
ancient times, 105:9ff
Christian love and, 105:25
pagan, 105:11
PHILEMON, EPISTLE TO
references
Phlm 2.6-7---24:120

PHILIP NERI, SAINT, 1515-1595
life of, 78:135
Palestrina and, 125:111
role, 98:120
PHILIPPIANS, EPISTLE TO THE
references
Phil 3---48:155
Phil 3.20-21---19:56
PHILLIPS, PETER (*d.* 1633)
church music, 125:124
PHILO JUDAEUS (Philo of Alexandria)
Christ, reference to, 67:17
PHILOSOPHY
ancient
pre-Socratic, 142:45
Christian
Bible as source, 11:23-36
bibliography, 11:125-126
cooperation, 11:20
early Christian writers, 11:37-73
existence of, 11:12, 13
renaissance, 20th century, 11:123
truth and, 11:14-15
East and West, 135:99
Fathers of the Church, 11:120
medieval
Gospels and, 69:106-116
modern
ancient religions and, 11:13
national, 11:14
non-Christian, 11:15
sphere of, 11:7
systems, 11:14
universal phenomenon, 11:9
verbalism, 130:125
Vonier on, 24:87
PHILOSOPHY AND SCIENCE
constant change, 35:71
occupation by sciences, 35:70
PHILOSOPHY of NATURE
hypostasis, 24:53
PHILOTHEOS, of Sinai
monasticism, 135:70-71
PHOBIAS
neurotic disorders, 93:45
PHOTIUS, Patriarch of Constantinople
patron of disunity, 138:10
PHYSICS
cybernetics and, 131:14-15
mechanics and, 14:136
metaphysics and, 35:80
middle ages, 14:114
modern research, 14:115
social physicism, 34:73
PICCOLOMINI (Bp)
Pontificale, 109:72
PICTURES
honor paid to, 121:146
theology and the incarnation, 121:149
theology of images, 121:148
Thomistic teaching, 121:151
veneration; 5th-6th century, 121:147
PIETAS
Roman religion, 142:119
PIETY
Eastern, 135:78-86
PILGRIMAGES
Rome; indulgences, 89:51
PINEL, PHILIPPE, 1745-1826
psychiatry, 93:13
PIO DA PIETRELCINA, O. F. M. Cap., 1887-
stigmata; description, 57:40-42
stigmatization, 57:43, 49, 54, 55, 146
PIOLANTI, A.
communion of saints, 26:106
PISA, COUNCIL OF, 1511
bogus council, 78:39
PITTS, W.
model nervous system, 131:107ff
PIUS II, POPE, 1405-1464 (*elected* 1458)
crusades, 78:19
death, 78:21
election, 78:18
Execrabilis (Bull), 78:19
memoirs, 78:19
reform of the Curia, 78:20
PIUS III, POPE, 1439-1503 (*elected* 1503)
pontificate, 78:38
PIUS IV, POPE, 1499-1565 (*elected* 1559)
church music, 125:97
Trent, Council of, 78:124, 129
PIUS V, SAINT, POPE, 1504-1572 (*elected* 1565)
Breviary reform, 109:47
excommunication of Elizabeth, 89:62
Missal, 109:24-25
pontificate, 78:130
role, 98:121
the rosary, 45:69
PIUS VI, POPE, 1717-1799 (*elected* 1775)
election, 89:85
Joseph II and, 89:84-85
PIUS VII, POPE, 1740-1823 (*elected* 1800)
concordat with Napoleon, 89:93
PIUS IX, POPE, 1792-1878 (*elected* 1846)
the Immaculate Conception, 45:78-79
salvation and the Church, 26:97
Syllabus of Errors, 89:116
PIUS X, SAINT, POPE, 1835-1914 (*elected* 1903)
catechism, 26:53
Divino afflatu, 109:86, 87
liturgical reform, 109:86-90
Mariology, 45:89
Palestrina, 125:107
reunion movement, 138:60
PIUS XI, POPE, 1857-1939 (*elected* 1922)
church and state in Spain, 89:106
international organization, 106:49
Italian-Nazi relations, 89:110
Marian cultus, 45:89

PIUS XI, POPE—continued
missions, 100:17-18; 102:97
Rerum Ecclesiae, 100:18-21, 24
Mit Brennender Sorge, 89:110
on nationalism, 106:67
peace, 95:79
politics and charity, 56:116
on racism, 106:32
reunion movement, 138:61
PIUS XII, POPE, 1876-1958
(*elected* 1939)
Ad Sinarum gentem, 100:136
the Assumption; definition, 45:90-92
on birth control, 132:40
bishops' teaching office, 83:26
on capitalism, 102:85n
chant, 125:43
Chinese schism, 100:135
Christ's knowledge, 24:167
the church, 48:71
Church; foundation, 48:53
Church membership, 48:131
communion of saints, 26:54-56
communist foreign relations, 106:71-72
community of mankind, 106:31
on depth psychology, 93:130
on disarmament, 106:100-101
earthly goods, 132:133
earthly goods, right to, 132:119
on economic development, 106:114-115
faith and freedom, 105:133
fear, modern, 102:35
hunger and poverty, 132:23
intellectuals, 130:126n
international common good, 106:70
international ethics, 106:63
international life; Catholic role, 95:55-59
on international organization, 95:46-59; 106:47
international relations, 106:70
Italian-Nazi relations, 89:110
the laity, 102:133
liturgical reform, 109:90-108
Marian cultus, 45:89-90
Marian year, 45:92
Mary's queenship, 45:93-94
mission of the Church, 102:16
missions, 100:57, 77; 102:95, 98
Evangelii praecones, 100:21-25
nationalism, 100:128
Mohammedanism and the missions, 100:129
morality of expedience, 106:17
mystical body, 26:129
mystical body and the Church, 26:93
nationalism, 100:126
on nationalism and patriotism, 95:115
on natural law, 95:50
peace movements, 95:94
Pentecost, 48:58
perfection, profession of, 87:31
the political order, 95:52
politics and the Christian, 56:114
on population, 132:121
priests, 102:141
Primo feliciter, 87:85-87
commentary, 87:88-92
Provida Mater Ecclesia
analysis, 87:78-84
definition, 87:7
effects in law, 87:84
prelude to, 87:73-78
publication, 87:77
on psychotherapy, 93:92
on redemption, 25:69
reunion movement, 138:61-67
rhythm, use of, 93:76
on science, 130:8, 146
science and religion, 14:12-13
secular institutes; documents, 87:77
secular institutes for clergy, 87:69
on sin and biology, 130:131
social problems, 100:72
on social unanimity, 106:61-62
technology and civilization, 102:11
on treaties, 106:67-68
union with God, 26:135
United Nations, 106:48-49
unity and uniformity, 106:34
unity of mankind, 106:29
unity of the Church, 26:133
on war, 106:90, 91
war and morality, 106:84
war as crime, 95:92
war of defense, 95:93
war, total, 95:95
on wealth, 106:39n
wealth, distribution, 132:120
PLAGUE
charitable assistance, 105:57
PLANTS
response to stimulus, 131:67
PLATINA (Bartolomeo Sacchi), 1421-1481
humanist, 78:21
PLATO: PLATONISM
anthropology, 11:74-79
Church's debt to, 14:61
democracy, 91:105
Gospels; medieval period, 69:111
Greek religion, 142:67-70
humanists, 69:127
matter, 11:46
mystery religions, 11:10
PLENARY COUNCILS
episcopal meetings, 83:31-32
PLOTINUS
anti-Christian, 91:97
on creation, 19:101
fall of man, 11:82
neo-platonism, 142:148
words about God, 35:115

PLURALISM
cultural, 106:33
POE, EDGAR ALLAN, 1809-1849
poet's vision, 35:65
POETRY
Aristotle on, 35:64
metaphysics and, 35:62-66
POLITICAL ACTION
mission countries, 100:73
nobility, 34:121
POLITICAL ETHICS
decisions, 106:15
totalitarianism, 89:117
POLITICAL PARTIES
Catholic, 89:76-77
POLITICAL SCIENCE
anthropocentrism, 91:92
international organization, 106:50-51
nation-states, 106:10
realism, 34:76
POLITICS, PRACTICAL
atheism and paganism, 91:80-81
Christian responsibility, 56:114
Latin Europe, 89:120
referendum, 131:20
POLITICS and RELIGION
absolutism, 91:107
charity, 56:116-118
international organization and the laity, 106:124-125
systematic dualism, 91:104
POLJAK, ABRAM
sectarian, 139:72
POLYCARP, SAINT (Bp of Smyrna), 69-155
Martyrology, 109:55
POLYGAMY
Mormons, 139:47
POLYGENISM
original sin and, 130:93
POLYPHONIC CHURCH MUSIC
chant themes, 125:62
definition, 125:152
gymel, 125:61
history
development to 14th century, 125:59-71
melismatic organum, 125:62
organum; types, 125:60
origins, 125:13
Winchester Troper, 125:60-61
POLYTHEISM
atheism, 91:142
distortion, 19:57
origin, 91:140
dualism, 11:57-58
PONTIFICAL BIBLICAL COMMISSION
decrees, 60:12n
PONTIFICALE
Clement VIII, 109:74
Mainz (10th century), 109:69
Piccolomini, 109:72
revision, 109:102-104
sources, 109:68
PONTIFICALE ROMANUM
Benedict XIV, 109:76
confirmation rite, 109:76-79
dedication of churches (rite), 109:79-81
edition of 1645, 109:75
editions, 109:9
made obligatory for all, 109:75
POOR, the
attitude toward, 132:116
Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:61
Egypt, ancient, 105:14-15
relief; ancient times, 105:12
treasure of the Church (Lawrence), 105:55-56
POPES
authority, 138:77
bishops and, 83:24ff
civilization, Christian, 95:69
election
Austrian emperors, 89:90
history; restricted to cardinals, 89:33
rulers' right of veto, 89:85
simony, 78:30
ex cathedra teaching, 48:114
history
Roman emperors and, 89:26
history, middle ages
German emperors and, 89:38
Renaissance papacy, 89:50, 51
history, 10th century
characteristics, 89:32
history, 12th century
canon lawyers, 89:43
leadership, 89:39
history, 1309-1378
church and state, 89:47
history, 15th-17th centuries, 78:9-142
history, 19th century
social change, 89:95
history of doctrines
Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:59
Holy Spirit assisting, 48:114
infallibility
authority in the church, 48:103-110
Gladstone on, 89:97-98
indefectibility of the Church, 138:112
state and church, 89:97
missionary office, 100:41
missions and, 100:57
powers and privileges, 138:108
primacy
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:102, 132
Eastern schism, 138:14
Malines conversations, 138:75
primitive church, 138:108
reunion work, 138:102
sign of Christ, 48:112

POPES—continued
role; Vatican Council, 48:104
temporal power
necessity, 19th century, 89:95
state and church after 1870, 89:99
Vicar of Christ, 48:112
words as leaven, 95:70
POPULATION
statistics; tables, 132:34-35
world statistics, 100:7
POPULATION, INCREASE OF
advantages, 132:35
demographic calculations, 132:31
demographic investment, 132:36
food problem (see FOOD SUPPLY)
major problem, 100:8; 102:46
medicine's role, 132:154
over-population question, 132:32-33
Pius XII on, 132:121
rate, annual, 132:30, 31
world poverty, 132:30-52
PORCARI, STEFANO (*d.* 1453)
Nicholas V and, 78:15
POSEIDON
brother of Zeus, 142:25
POSITIVISM
error of, 35:80
experience and, 35:54
knowledge, 35:79
materialism, 35:45
science and philosophy, 11:8
science and religion, 130:24
POSITIVISM (LAW)
expedience, 106:19
social ethics and natural law, 34:75-76
POVERTY
ancient times, 105:12
communism, 132:101-115
effects, 132:12-25
Francis of Assisi, 98:66, 70
statistics, 132:10
value, 105:15
voluntary, 132:18
world poverty and the Christian, 132:9-158
POWER, LEONEL (*d.* 1445)
church music, 125:73
cyclic Mass, 125:75
PRAYER
assimilation to God's own life, 56:87-93
communion with the Church, 26:124-125
community of the Church, 26:137
Eastern monachism, 135:68
efficacy (*Satin Slipper*), 98:7-9
essence of, 56:88-90
Jewish faith, 73:58
Jewish thought, 73:56
lack of time, 56:93
life of friendship with Christ, 26:139
as medicine, 130:151
missionary church, 102:150
of petition, 56:89
preparatory, 98:91
prerequisites, 56:87-88
unceasing, 56:90-93
understanding the world, 19:21
works of mercy and, 105:75
PRAYER OF JESUS
Eastern piety, 135:79
PRAYERS
Greek religion, ancient, 142:39
Jewish prayer of 18 blessings, 73:58-59
PRAYERS FOR THE DEAD
early Church, 26:144
satisfaction, 26:145
PREACHING
bishop as teacher, 83:58
Eastern Orthodoxy; revival, 135:127-128
missions, 100:51
PREDESTINATION
Arminius, 78:102
Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
Luther, 78:63
PREFECTURE APOSTOLIC
mission development, 100:43
PREGNANCY
mental illness and, 93:38-39
PREMONSTRATENSIAN RITE
liturgical year, 111:84
Mass, 111:83-84
origins and history, 111:81-83
PREMONSTRATENSIANS
Third Order, 87:36
PRESBYTERS
apostolic age, 83:18-19
PRESENCE OF GOD
creation, the, 19:95
creative presence, 19:93
practice of, 14:126
PRESS
missions, 100:49
PRESTIGE, G. L.
God in Patristic Thought, 11:39
PRETERNATURAL
definition, 57:134
PRIDE
philosophy and, 35:64
PRIESTHOOD
ancient Rome, 142:123
Mormonism, 139:51
PRIESTS
activities, 102:139
bishops and (see *under* BISHOPS)
challenge of the time, 102:138-143
complete men, 102:141
contacts with laity, 102:142
individualism, 102:110
sacrificial function, 83:63

PRIEST-WORKER MOVEMENT
home missions, 102:102-122
missionaries, 91:128
PRIME
history, 109:34
PRINTING
history
Paul II, Pope, 78:22
music; history, 125:89
PRISCILLIAN (*d.* 385)
executed, 89:24
PRISCILLIANISM
Leo the Great, 11:104-105
PRISONERS
ransom of, 105:59
PROCLUS, 412-485
on Euclid's *Elements*, 14:51
PROCLUS, SAINT (Patriarch of Constantinople, *d.* 446)
Christology, 24:52
psalmody, 125:27
Theotokos, 45:26
PROGRESS
Christian duty, 14:137
civilization and, 95: 17, 21
science and humanism, 130:141
social and human, 34:114-115
technological civilization, 102:11
PROMETHEUS
Greek religion, 142:62
Marxism, 91:46
type of modern man, 91:116-117
PROPHECY
forecast of God's will (O. T.), 48:18
PROPHETS
atheism and, 91:133
intolerance, 91:132
PROPITIATION (*see* ATONEMENT)
PROSPER, 6th century
Manicheism, 11:106
PROSTITUTION
missions and, 100:67
PROTAGORAS
Greek religion, 142:65
PROTESTANT CHURCHES
(*see also names of particular groups e. g.*, ADVENTISTS, *etc.*)
Apostles' Creed, 26:41
France, 138:21
Ireland, 89:70-71
missions, 100:61
principal groups, 78:73; 138:22
sects (*see* SECTS)
Spain, 89:108
PROTESTANTISM
break-up (*see also* SECTS)
Christian reunion, 138:19-23
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:112
emancipation of unity, 102:31
word, 78:73
PROTEVANGELIUM OF JAMES
Mary in, 45:29
PROUDHON, PIERRE JOSEPH, 1809-1865
atheism, 91:53
PROVERBS, BOOK OF
equality of men, 19:46
references
Prv 8.22-23---19:111
PROVIDENCE, DIVINE
coincidences, use of, 130:151
creation and, 19:34
PRUDENCE
social ethics, 34:99
PRUSSIA
state and church, 89:100
PSALMODY
Ambrose on, 125:28-29
early church (Eusebius), 125:21
effects, 125:27
"expression," 125:39
Gélineau psalms, 125:51-54
success, 125:53
PSALMS, BOOK OF
cosmic hymns, 19:42
New Latin version; Pius XII, 109:91-92
references
Ps 44---45:10
Ps 44.3---24:126
Ps 52.1---91:18
Ps 103---19:42; 105:28-29
Ps 138---19:34
Ps 138.1-16---19:94
summary of the O. T., 14:60
PSALTER
Gallican, 109:91, 92
PSYCHIATRISTS
religious outlook, 93:128
PSYCHIATRY
bibliography, 93:137-138
Christianity and, 93:129-135
drugs, 93:15
history
survey, ancient to modern, 93:9-15
priests' role in, 93:124-128
progress in, 93:7
PSYCHOANALYSIS
analyst's role, 93:88
animism, 43:117
anti-religious, 91:49
Christianity and, 93:129
cost, 93:90
demonopathic possession, 43:115-118
neutrality, 93:89
phases, 93:87
pseudo-biological ethics, 130:131
sexuality and aggression, 93:131
PSYCHOLOGY
awareness of experiences, 131:63
Cartesian, 43:72

PSYCHOLOGY—continued
experimental, 35:70
functions (Jung), 93:23
Soviet, 130:53-55
PSYCHOLOGY, CLINICAL
defense mechanisms, 93:21
PSYCHOSES
responsibility, 93:119
PSYCHOTHERAPY
chemotherapy, 93:94
Christianity and, 93:132
confession and, 93:92-93
de-conditioning, 93:96
electro-convulsive therapy, 93:93
group method, 93:90-91
hypnosis, 93:97-98
insulin therapy, 93:94
leucotomy, 93:95
method, 93:86
physical methods, 93:93-99
PUBLIC, the
social concept, 34:33
PUBLIC HEALTH
history; lepers, 105:117
PUBLIC OPINION
changing, task of, 95:20
leadership, 95:19
PUBLIC WELFARE
history
early church, 105:136
state and church, 105:137
PUERTO RICO
birth control, 132:45
PULCHERIA, Empress, 399 ca. -453
Council of Ephesus, 24:57
PUNISHMENT
love and satisfaction, 25:76-77
PURGATORY
Augustine on, 26:144
PURGATORY, SOULS IN
prayers for, 26:143-146
value of suffrages, 26:145
PURIFICATION
asceticism, 56:98
Christ as God, 25:56
Son of God, 25:56-57
PURIFICATION, FEAST OF THE
history, 45:34
PUSEY, E. B.
Mariology, 45:84-85
PUTIGNY, THERESE, 1803-1885
stigmatic, 57:56
PYTHAGOREAN SCHOOL; PYTHAGOREANISM
Orphism and, 142:50
Roman religion, 142:136
Stoicism and, 142:147
QUANTUM THEORY
revolutionary, 14:111
QUEM QUAERITIS (liturgical drama)
history, 125:46
QUENTIN, HENRI, O. S. B.
Martyrology, 109:61, 66
QUINONES, FRANCISCO DE, Cardinal (*d.* 1540)
Breviary, 109:46, 47
QUINZANI, STEPHANA, Blessed, 1457-1530
stigmatic, 57:50
QUIRINUS
god, 142:102, 111-112
QUMRAN COMMUNITY
calendar, 67:23
community founded by Christ and, 67:25
QUMRAN SCROLLS
Christ's historicity, 67:22-32
Messianism, 67:31
RABBIS
function, 73:33n
RACISM
Africa, 100:70
morally inadmissible, 106:31-32
nationalism, false, 106:65
nationalism; missions, 100:69
white race, 95:71
RADEGUND, SAINT (*d.* 587)
charities, 105:80, 81
RAG PICKERS
Japan, 100:119
social action in Japan, 100:75
RAGAZZONI, Bishop
Council of Trent, 78:128
RAHNER, KARL, S. J., 1904-
missionary church, 102:155
RANSOM OF CAPTIVES
church work, 105:118-123
RATIONALISM
the absolute, 35:57
contemporary, 130:29-30
dilemma concerning Christ, 24:74
mechanistic, 130:29-41
Socinian roots, 24:67
RAVENNA
churches, 121:129
REALISM
metaphysics, 35:103-109
political, 34:76-77
REALITY
awareness, 19:79
science and religion, 130:72
science and religion; approaches, 130:148
unified concept of the whole, 130:94
world of dreams, 91:51
REASON
experience of, 35:47
freedom and, 35:91-94
human faculty, 35:89
Kantian, 35:56
need for explanation, 35:90
object of, 35:23

superiority of the heart, 130:144
REBELLION
justification, 89:118
RECAPITULATION
Paul's teaching, 69:88
RECOLLECTION
prayer, 56:91
REDEMPTION
angels and (Augustine), 26:86
biblical teaching
deeper study demanded, 25:132-133
exegesis of difficult passages, 25:110-120
Gospels, 69:60-61
blood as a price, 25:127-134
complete, 73:19
creation and, 19:9-10, 121-122
history of doctrines
distorting mirrors, 25:13-37
Ephesus, Council of, 25:67
Richard, 25:33
Rivière, 25:33
Trent, Council of, 25:67
Vatican Council, 25:68-69
Incarnation and, 34:124
injustice atoned for, 25:93-94
innocence of Christ, 25:71
Jews and, 73:18
justice, 25:14
love and understanding, 25:11
man and the world, 19:55-56
mercy of God, 25:100
mystical body, 25:60; 48:86-87
objective/subjective, 25:59
penal substitution (theory), 25:16-20, 74
Avrillon, 25:19
Bossuet, 25:17-18
Chardon, 25:17
Luther, 25:16
Massillon, 25:18
Maucourant, 25:20
Monsabré, 25:19
Parra, 25:20
perfect satisfaction, 25:55
purpose of the Incarnation, 24:104
ransom *(lutron)*, 25:130-131
retributive justice, 25:70-74
Roman Catechism, 25:67
social consequences, 34:128-130
Son of God, 25:55
Thomas Aquinas on, 25:9
torments of hell (theory), 25:26-33
Bourdaloue, 25:27
Calvin, 25:26-27
Fouard, 25:29
Gratry, 25:29
Grou, 25:28
Le Camus, 25:30
Parra, 25:31
Perroy, 25:31-33
universal scope, 14:47
vicarious satisfaction, 25:66-91
magisterium on, 25:66-70
Pius XII, 25:69
unjust to punish innocent man, 25:70-71
victory over sin and devil, 25:58-59
wrath of the Father (theory), 25:21-26
Bossuet, 25:22-23
Faber, 25:24
Gay, 25:24-25
Josefa Menendez, 25:25-26
Longhaye, 25:26
Massoulié, 25:23
Nouet, 25:21
Wiseman, 25:23-24
REFLEXES
feedback, 131:13
REFORM IN THE CHURCH
history
Lateran Council, 5th, 78:40
Nicholas V, 78:13
Paul II, 78:22
religious orders, 78:108
sack of Rome (1527), 78:109
internal reforms, 48:150
REFORM JUDAISM
liberalism, 73:44
REFORMATION
bibliography, 78:143
causes, 78:58-61; 98:117; 138:19
doctrinal deviations, 78:58
indulgence question, 78:65
intellectual, 78:60
church music, 125:102
economic view, 78:60
England
Henry to Elizabeth, 78:84-91
English schism, 78:84-86
faith, failure of, 78:58
France, 78:76-77
German princes' interests, 138:20
Germany, 78:92-94
Maritain on, 91:91n
Meaux group, 78:76
Oratory of Divine Love, 78:108
personalities, 78:61
political aspects, 78:60
"Protestant," 78:106
spontaneous reform, 78:106-116
spread of, 78:73-74
stages, 78:106-107
Zwingli *vs* Luther, 78:72
REFRIGERIA
funeral feasts, 121:20
REGINA CAELI
Marian antiphon, 45:56
RELATIVISM
social ethics, 34:98
subjectivity and objectivity, 35:43

RELATIVITY
Newtonian dynamics, 14:110
RELICS
in altars
edict of 787, 121:49
practice; 5th century, 121:83
cult, 121:72
first removal of, 121:73
veneration of, 26:148
RELIEF WORK
ancient times, 105:13
deacons in the early church, 105:34
voluntary agencies, 132:150
RELIGION
bond; covenant, 19:33
feelings and atheism, 91:50
Marxist dialectic, 130:43-44
modern need, 102:78
opium of the people (Marx), 91:67
origin (Freud), 93:131
science, philosophy and, 130:71
sociological theories of, 91:140
universality, 35:24
virtue
faith, 56:47
RELIGIONS
individualism, 34:79
metaphysical content, 11:9, 12
Near East, 142:18
non-Christian revival, 102:49
separatist movements, 139:7
substitutes for, 35:25
RELIGIOUS ATTITUDES
convictions about God and prayer, 56:87-88
sense of God, 56:31
RELIGIOUS CONDITIONS
contemporary consciousness, 102:30-31
dechristianization, 102:68
graven images and the true God, 56:30-50
mission today, 102:15
sociological uprooting, 56:72
spiritual effort, 56:71
spiritual worlds, 102:152
technological mentality, 56:70
RELIGIOUS EDUCATION
responsibility to the baptized, 56:62
RELIGIOUS LIFE
early forms, 87:21-24
holiness in the Church, 48:149
RELIGIOUS LIFE FOR WOMEN
development, 87:56
RELIGIOUS ORDERS
bishops and, 83:73-75
common life
(*see also under* SECULAR INSTITUTES)
exemption, 83:73
France, history
French Revolution, 87:58
history
counter-reformation, 87:50-51
Marian congregations, 45:69
reform of ancient Orders, 78:111
military
secular institutes and, 87:37
missions
contemplative Orders, 100:38
"order," the word, 87:22
RELIGIOUS ORDERS OF WOMEN
Conditae a Christo, 87:65
history
Germanic lands, 13th century, 40:74
secular institutes, 87:53
RELIGIOUS PRACTICE
conventions, 102:33
statistical Christians, 95:63
RELIGIOUS THOUGHT
early Church
creation, 19:56-63
need for the holy, 56:47
REMORSE
Christian life, 19:117-118
RENAISSANCE
arts, 78:55-56
church music, 125:88
Italy, 78:45-47
saints, 78:52-54
spirit of the time, 78:51
virtù, 78:52
word, 78:45
RENAN, ERNEST, 1823-1892
on Christ and sin, 24:132-133
on Christ's sanctity, 24:128-129
Gospels, 69:72-73
RENUNCIATION
Christian life, 56:94-99
evangelical counsels, 69:53
song of possession, 19:123
REPENTANCE
Christian conversion, 56:56-57
Gospel morality, 69:35
new creation, 19:118
REPRESSION (PSYCHOLOGY)
Freudian, 93:21
REPRODUCTION
purpose, 132:39-40
RESEARCH
profession, 14:123
scientific-religious harmony, 14:122-127
RESENTMENT
moralism, 34:97
RESPONSIBILITY
Christian life, 56:108-118
moral evaluation of actions, 93:116
neuroses and, 93:114-123
psychiatric disturbances, 93:118
psychoses, 93:119
rational knowledge and, 93:116
sexual problems, 93:121-123

use of reason, 93:115-116
RESTITUTION
satisfaction and, 25:78-79
RESURRECTION OF THE BODY
Christ's resurrection and, 25:62
REUNION (island)
Catholic Church, 100:103
REUNION MOVEMENT
beginning (1910), 138:29
Catholic efforts, 138:58-62
Church of England, 138:85
Archbishop Fisher and Pope John, 138:124
corporate reunion, 138:89
corporate reunions, 138:87-88
dialogue continues, 138:54-55
early efforts, 138:28
Eastern Churches
duration of the schism as factor, 138:82-84
Orthodoxy, 135:129-134
overtures that failed, 135:92-94
Pius XII, 138:66-67
reasons favoring reunion, 138:88
reasons for hope, 138:55-58
Rhodes conference, 138:125-126
uniates as bridge, 135:141
Germany, 138:52
Gore's report, 138:78-79
Pius XII, 138:61-67
prayer and action, 138:97-103
Protestant churches
difficulties, 138:84-86
REVELATION
message of Christ, 67:33
sources (Trent), 78:120
Vatican Council, 1st, 19:64
REVELATIONS, PRIVATE
apparitions and visions, 45:83n
REVOLUTION(S)
anthropocentrism, 91:89
RHYTHM (SEX)
responsible parenthood, 132:39-44
safe method, 132:42
use (Pius XII), 93:76
RIARIO, PIETRO, Cardinal, 1445-1474
libertine, 78:24
RICH, the
Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:62
RICHELIEU, ARMAND JEAN DU PLESSIS DE, 1585-1642
church and state, 89:65
Hugenots and, 89:82
RICHEOME, LOUIS
humanism, 69:127
RITES AND CEREMONIES
comparative liturgy, 111:13-14
history
imperial protocol, 121:99
Romano-Frankish liturgy, 111:20
Minoan, 142:17
rubrics simplified (1955), 109:93ff
unity, not uniformity, 111:23
RITES AND USES
Gallican liturgies, 111:26
liturgical families, 111:25-26
rite follows patriarchate, 111:11
use: definition, 111:14
variants of the Roman rite, 111:12
RITUAL *(Rituale Romanum)*
bilingual Rituals, 109:105n
contents, 109:81
divisions, 109:82
editions, 109:9-10
local Rituals and, 109:81
local variations, 109:83, 104
origin, 109:82
reform, 109:104-108
revisions and additions, 109:84
vernacular, 109:105-106
ROBBER SYNOD
(see EPHESUS, COUNCIL OF, 449)
ROBERT BELLARMINE, SAINT, 1542-1621
church and state, 89:79
communion of saints, 26:30-31
Mariology, 45:68
role, 98:120
ROBERVAL, GILLES PERSONNE DE, 1602-1675
mechanics, 14:66
ROBIN, MARTHE
caution of the Church, 57:146-147
ROLLE, RICHARD, of Hampole, 1290?-1349
criticism of others, 40:89
spirituality, 40:88-92
ROMAN EMPERORS
bishops and, 89:25
Christian art, 121:98
cults, authority over, 89:17
paganism, 89:21-22
pope and emperor, 89:26
state and church; 5th century, 89:27
ROMAN LAW
church and state, 89:34
middle ages heir to, 89:42
ROMAN RITE
bibliography, 111:108-109
history
Didascalia, 111:16
France, 111:96
Greek changed to Latin, 111:25
Hippolytus, 111:16
Justin, 111:16
local liturgies and, 111:22-24
origins to Trent, 111:15-21
Pliny the Younger, 111:15
spread; predominance, 111:19
13th-16th centuries, 111:20-21
modern development, 111:24

ROMANET, EMILE
social renewal, 34:106
ROMANS, EPISTLE TO
references
Rom 3.25-26---25:113
Rom 6.3-5---26:72; 56:96
Rom 7.6---56:79
Rom 7.19---40:16
Rom 8.2-4---25:94
Rom 8.3---25:114
Rom 8.18-22---19:55
Rom 8.28-31---56:139
Rom 8.32---25:117
Rom 13.4---105:102
Rom 13.10---105:23
ROMANTICISM
Hegel, 91:46
ROME
Church and empire, 89:12-27
Greeks as intellectual masters, 142:134-135
history
sack of Rome (1527), 78:109-111
Jewry and Christianity, 89:14
life in ancient times, 142:105
religion
anthropomorphism, 142:132
attacks on, 142:136
bibliography, 142:154-155
changes, 6th-1st century, 142:128-140
Christianity and paganism, 142:150-153
domestic, 142:99-100
early Christian centuries, 142:141-153
early Italian environment, 142:87-89
Etruscan influence, 142:98, 129
Fetiales, 142:124
formation, 142:87
gods and festivals, 142:107-118
Greek influence, 142:89
Greek philosophy, 142:138
indifference and disrespect, 142:137
Indo-European elements, 142:99-104
Mithraism, 142:145
numina, 142:104-106
persecution, 142:136
Phoenician influence, 142:89
pietas, 142:119
prayer and sacrifice, 142:120-121
priesthood, 142:102
process of adoption, 142:128
process of assimilation, 142:133
quindecimviri sacris faciundis, 142:125
rex sacrorum, 142:123
ritual and priesthood, 142:118-126
sodalities, 142:125
the state and, 142:126-127
social structure, 105:73
strategic center, 89:15
ROME (city)
Augustine on, 98:39-41
basilicas (see BASILICA)
papal city, 89:51
St Peter's Basilica
dedication, 121:48
excavations, 121:44
furnishings, 121:48-49
ROME (DIOCESE)
history
Greek Catholics and, 89:19
ROMUALD, SAINT, 950-1027
eremitical life, 40:33
ROSARY
feast of the, 45:70
origin, 45:57
popular devotion, 15th century, 45:69
ROSE OF LIMA, SAINT, 1586-1617
canonization, 78:141
ROSTAND, JEAN, 1894-
science and religion, 130:69, 71
ROUSSEAU, JEAN JACQUES, 1712-1778
society as corrupting, 34:17
totalitarianism, 91:108-109
RUANDA
Catholic Church, 100:100
RUBBRA
church music, 125:144
RUFFO, VINCENZO, 16th century
church music, 125:98-101
RUPE, ALANUS DE, 1428 *ca.* -1475
rosary confraternities, 45:69
RUPERT, O.S. B. (Abbot of Deutz) 1070 *ca.* -1129
on the Canticle, 45:46
RURAL DEANS
bishops and, 83:88-89
RUSSELL, CHARLES TAZE, 1852-1916
divorce, 139:86
life of, 139:76ff
millennial age, 139:79
People's Pulpit, 139:82
Scripture studies, 139:81
second coming of Christ, 139:78
RUSSIA
economy, 132:83
foreign relations
India, 95:98
peace, movement for, 95:90
war threat, 95:100
state capitalism, 132:110
RUTHERFORD, JOSEPH FRANKLIN
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:86
RUYSBROECK, JAN VAN, 1293-1381
speculative mystic, 40:104, 105
Spiritual Espousals, 40:85
spirituality, 40:75, 85-88
SABBATH
communal aspect, 73:93
Essenes, 67:28-29
Gospel and, 69:42

holy day, 73:93
joy, 73:94
SACERDOS
the word, 83:21
SACRAMENTARIES
apologiae, 109:22
description, 109:13-14
manuscript sources, 109:14
Pontificale, 109:68
Roman rite, 111:18-19
SACRAMENTS
biblical teaching
Gospels, 69:68n
communion of saints, 26:123-124
communion with the Church, 26:119
history of doctrine
Trent, Council of, 78:121
holiness in the Church, 48:151
Holy Spirit imparted through, 135:36
non-Catholic churches, 26:103
pastoral work, 102:119-120
visible rites, 138:112-113
SACRIFICE
blood of atonement (Jewish), 25:139
Greek religion, 142:36
Greek religion; description of rite, 142:38
Jewish, 25:137-139
Old Testament, 25:136-137
Roman, 142:120
social aspect, 34:129
theology of, 25:134-136
SADDUCEES
Jewish history, 73:32
sect, 69:15
SADISM
psychiatric sense, 93:69-70
SAINT MEDARD
convulsionaries of cemetery of, 43:62-68
SAINT PETER'S BASILICA
(see *under* ROME (CITY))
SAINTS
apostolic times, 98:102-103
appear where needed, 98:10
Bernanos on sanctity, 56:143
bibliography, 98:127-128
bishops, 83:72
Carmelite, 111:90
Christian holiness, 56:25-28
Church of the, 56:134-143
communion of (see COMMUNION OF SAINTS)
counter-reformation, 78:135-138
cultus
early Church, 26:150
effectiveness, 98:15
of genius, 98:18
as guides, 98:10-11
history
Church acts through, 98:102-126
intercession of, 26:146-152
Scriptural basis, 26:149
Thurian, 26:48-49
judges of time and society, 98:10
kings and queens, 105:130
middle ages, 98:112
needed today, 98:17
non-acceptance of the world, 91:151
Renaissance, 78:52-54
role in the Church, 98:11-14
Spanish, 78:138
stigmatics, 57:23
women; middle ages, 98:116
the word
Augustine's usage, 26:108
biblical usage, 26:146
biblical usage (Paul), 26:107-108
early Christian usage, 26:107
SAKYAMUNI, 563-483 B. C.
on sin, 105:18
SALERNO
medical school, 105:90
SALIMBENUS, 13th century
Breviary, 109:42
SALISBURY
church music, 125:50
SALVATION
Adventist teaching, 139:64
ascension of Christ as cause, 25:64
Church as instrument of, 48:52
community vs individual, 25:148
the creation and, 19:30-31, 44, 51
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:85
fall of man, 11:29-30
Gospel teaching, 69:83
a kingdom as means, 69:61
Luther on, 78:64
promise (Isaias), 19:45
self and neighbor, 87:41
SALVATION OUTSIDE THE CHURCH
Holy Office letter to Cardinal Cushing, 26:97-99
necessity of the Church, 26:96
SALVE REGINA (hymn)
chant phrases, 125:40
Marian antiphon, 45:56
the reformers and, 45:67
SANCTIFICATION
Holy Spirit and deification, 135:35-37
SANCTORUM
the word, 26:21
SANCTUARY (as place of refuge)
right of, 89:40
SANHEDRIN
Pharisees and, 73:34
SANTEUL, JEAN DE, 1630-1697
hymns, 109:50n
SARCOPHAGI
art of the catacombs, 121:27-29
SARTRE, JEAN PAUL, 1905-
absolute, 35:76

SARTRE, JEAN PAUL—continued
atheism, 91:13, 33-34, 71
communism and, 91:79
on consciousness, 35:99
creation, the, 19:90, 91
demoniac possession, 43:122
on freedom, 35:92, 122-123; 91:74-75, 79
God, notion of, 91:75
Hegel and, 91:77
on love, 91:77
Marxist materialism, 35:98
master-slave dialectic, 91:77
metaphysics, 35:15
moral values, 35:122
nothingness, 91:73
originality, 91:71, 76
philosophy, 91:72-73
realist-idealist dilemma, 35:106-107
values, 35:130, 132
SARUM MANUAL
Roman Ritual and, 109:84
SARUM RITE
chant, 125:50
history and description, 111:100-102
history; use, 111:13n
Mass, 111:101
SATISFACTION
Christ's (see ATONEMENT)
claim of justice, 25:77-78
conditions, 25:81
inadequate, 25:98n
justice and, 25:97
love, 25:75-76, 148
love: ratio of punishment, 25:76-77
making up for others, 26:140
offenses infinitely exceeded by Christ, 25:95
personal advantage, 25:80
punishment for sin, 25:75
restitution and, 25:78-79
vicarious, 25:80-83
SATURDAY
dedicated to Mary, 45:55
SAVONAROLA, GIROLAMO, 1452-1498
Alexander VI and, 78:35-38
burning of the vanities, 78:34-35
Dominican monk, 78:32
excommunication, 78:37
executed, 78:37
Innocent VIII and, 78:27
politics, 78:34
preacher; prophet of doom, 78:33
preaching prohibited, 78:36
Protestants and, 78:54
SCANDAL
holiness as, 98:15
types, 69:37, 146
SCANDINAVIA
church history, 78:94
SCAPEGOAT
figure of Christ, 25:140n
SCHEEBEN, MATTHIAS JOSEPH (*d.* 1888)
Mariology, 45:86-88
SCHISM
China (1958), 100:135
Eastern and Western Church
Benedict XIII, 89:49
break-up of unity, 139:8
common ground, 135:89
conciliar theory, 89:50
crusades and, 135:95
differences increased, 138:11
estrangement, 135:89-104
Roman centralizing policy, 135:103
Rome and Constantinople, 138:11
turning point (1054), 135:90-91
union attempts, 135:94
statistics, 139:9
SCHIZOPHRENIA
demonopathic possession, 43:116
heredity and, 93:30
pseudo-demoniacs, 43:88
psychoses, 93:28-31
types, 93:29
SCHMIDT, CARL
ethics, 34:101
SCHOLASTICISM
Luther and, 69:118
Palamism and, 135:99-100
SCHOOL FINANCE
public funds, 89:126
SCHOOLS (see EDUCATION)
SCHUBERT, FRANZ PETER, 1797-1828
church music, 125:137-138
SCHWARTZ, F. W.
sectarian, 139:26
SCHWEITZER, ALBERT
Gospels, 69:73
SCIENCE
acceptance by Catholics, 131:7
ancient times, 130:20
Christianity and Greek science, 14:58
Greek contempt for technology, 14:51-61
anthropocentrism, 91:92
beauty and, 130:135-137
behavior matrix, 131:50
being and, 35:81
biblical relations
Church as safeguard, 130:92
contemporary trend, 35:72
culture and, 14:131
detachment from utilitarian ends, 14:56
development, 19th century, 130:19
dynamic, 14:130
ethics and, 130:130-135
faith and, 19:88
formation of whole man, 130:138
Greek, 14:135
happiness of man, 130:141
history

18th-20th centuries, 14:109-113
19th century, 130:23-24
humanism and, 130:137-145
knowledge and, 35:7
laws, 131:49
Manichee rejection of, 130:86-88
Marxists and, 130:52
metaphysics and the sciences, 35:69-87
objective materialism, 130:103
philosophy
positivism, 11:8
religion and, 130:71
Thomism, 130:20-21
popular, 130:140n
preside over all knowable, 35:71
profession; universal, 14:130
research, 14:131
research; Pius XII, 14:13-14
secularized, 91:96
synthesis, 130:127
technology and, 14:128
theorists, 14:129
thought and, 35:77-80
transcendence, 35:84-85
true and false limits, 130:124-145
understanding the world, 19:89
utilitarianism, 14:51
value, 35:75-77
as work, 14:48
SCIENCE AND RELIGION
agreement increasing, 130:99
anti-religious apologetics, 130:11-15
apologetics
base, 130:94
modern, 130:108-110
atheism and, 91:24; 130:65
atheist rationalism, 130:30
attitude of scientists, 14:7; 130:73
autonomy of scientific method, 14:114-121
bibliography, 14:141; 130:155-156
Church's teaching office, 48:119-120
communism, 14:11
complete disappearance of religion, 130:7
creation, the, 19:87
Descartes, 130:22-23
different fields of reality, 130:73
dogma; contradiction, 130:79
end of the world, 19:54
fideism, 130:75
Foucault pendulum in Russia, 91:93
freethinkers, 17th century, 130:22
harmony, 130:75, 129
harmony in research, 14:122-127
history
Christianity, the Fathers, and science, 14:59
importance of science, 130:91
inclusiveness, 130:146
language, 130:150
Leprince-Ringuet, 14:112-113
Manicheism, 130:83ff
Marxism, 130:25
Marxist anti-religious arguments, 130:10-11
Marxist atheism, 130:59-61
materialism, apparent, 130:111
materialism of science, 130:109
mistakes concerning, 130:147-148
modernism, 130:7
monism, 130:31
neutral agnosticism, 130:26
paganism of science, 91:98
Pasteur, 130:67
Pelagianism, 130:83ff
Pius XII, 14:12-13; 130:8
positivism, 130:24
prudence, 48:120
reason against religion, 130:38-41
renewal of religion, 130:9
scientist as witness, 130:152
separation, 130:74
suspicion of Christians, 14:8-10
synthesis: philosopher's role, 130:125
Teilhard de Chardin, 130:28, 144
tension; the Christian scientist, 14:125
totalitarianism, 130:75
truths, 14:124
value for apologetics, 130:152
SCIENTIFIC METHOD
autonomy; and religion, 14:120
intersubjectivity, 14:118
objectivity, 14:116
rationality, 14:118-119
SCIENTISTS
Catholic, 130:8
Marxism, 130:42
religion, 130:110
vocation, 130:137
SCOT, REGINALD
on witchcraft, 93:12
SCOTLAND
England, union with, 89:70
SCRUPLES
neurosis and, 93:47-48
SCULPTURE
Carolingian, 121:175
Christian beginnings, 121:26-27
Renaissance, 78:55
SEALING
apostolic sects, 139:30
SECOND COMING OF CHRIST
Gospel teaching, 69:68-69
sects (see names of Adventist sects)
SECRETARY OF STATE
papal, 89:89
SECTARIANISM
indifferentism and, 26:100
SECTS
Africa, 139:11
apostolic, 139:18-34

SECTS—continued
baptism, 139:29
bibliography, 139:127-128
break-up of unity, 139:7-10
Christianity today, 102:48-49
common elements, 139:15
dangers today, 139:10-13
definition, 139:15
disintegration, 139:11
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:116
founders, 139:11
fundamentalism, 139:15
history
early centuries, 139:18
itinerant salvationists, 139:124-125
liturgy, 139:23
missionary activity, 139:22, 31
Protestant disintegration, 139:8
Protestant schismatics, 139:14
Redeemer sects, 139:115-123
sacraments, 139:24, 30, 98
statistics, 139:16
the word, 139:13
SECULAR INSTITUTES
apostolate, 87:87
autonomous, 87:101
bibliography, 87:123-124
bishops and, 83:76
canon law, 87:82
common life, 87:81, 91
Congregation of Religious, 87:92
congress at St Gall (1938), 87:68
Cum Sanctissimus, 87:92
definitions, 87:7
development, present and future, 87:103-114
dress, 87:89
early Christian experience, 87:23
establishment, 87:82
Franciscan founders, 87:99
geographical dimensions, 87:107-108
government, internal, 87:83-84
history, 87:12-114
counter-reformation to Revolution, 87:49-56
French Revolution, 87:59
legal development, 87:48
monastic age, 87:25-37
post-revolutionary church, 87:57-72
13th-15th centuries, 87:38-48
19th century, 87:64
impact on the Church, 87:103
interior life, 87:97
Jesuits, 87:97-98
Juridical entities, 87:7
Leo XIII's *Ecclesia Catholica*, 87:65
list of approved institutes, 87:115-121
literature on, 87:110
married persons, 87:91
movement; size and importance, 87:105
non-religious character, 87:91
ordinary, 87:83
organization, 87:109
organizational patterns, 87:91
papal documents
reaction to, 87:110-111
petitions for approval, 87:107
Pius XII; documents, 87:77-78
pontifical approval, 87:83
"primitivism," 87:24
Primo feliciter (Pius XII), 87:85-87
profession, 87:81
propaganda efforts, 87:112
publicity, 87:112-113
purpose, 87:8, 80
sacerdotal, 87:68-71
saints, 87:100
sanctified secularity, 87:40, 61, 86
schools of spirituality, 87:95
spirituality, 87:93-102
"state of perfection," 87:79
statistics, 87:107
substitute for the "real thing," 87:88
terms, 87:80
theology, 87:93-102
Third Orders and, 87:46-48
vocation, 87:9
SECULARISM
Christian origin, 102:67n
church and state in Europe, 89:119
desacralization of institutions, 102:73-78
French Revolution, 91:104
modern civilization, 91:106
political absolutism, 91:113
practical atheism, 91:105
SEGREGATION
international aspects, 95:14-15
mission countries, 100:70
South Africa, 100:71
United States
bishops' statement, 100:72n
SELF
consciousness of, 24:81
divided, 43:99, 100
values, 35:131
SELF-PRESERVATION
cybernetics and, 131:24-25
SEMINARIANS
selection (Trent), 89:80
SEMINARIES
bishops and, 83:79
history
counter-reformation, 78:134
mission countries, 100:36, 54
Trent on, 78:127
SENSES AND SENSATION
animals and plants, 131:67
mysticism and, 43:110
SEQUENCE
permitted Sequences, 125:45-46

troping, form of, 125:45
writing schools, 125:45
SERAPIS
god, 142:82
SERGIUS, SAINT, of Radonezh (*d.* 1392)
monasticism, 135:66
SERMON ON THE MOUNT
values, 69:52
SERRONE, FRANCESCA DE, 16th century
stigmatic, 57:56
SERVANT OF JEHOVAH
Jewish tradition, 73:64
"remnant," 48:34-35
texts: collective interpretation, 48:34n
SERVITES
Mariology, 45:54
SEVENTH DAY ADVENTISTS
beliefs, 139:62-66
headquarters, 139:61
history, 139:60-62
morality, 139:65
SEVERINUS, SAINT (*d.* 482)
role, 98:107
SEX
adolescence, 93:109
body and soul, 11:32
Christ and the sexes, 24:134-135
Christian tradition, 93:57
Christ's humanity, 24:133
development in children (Freud), 93:18-19
hormones, 93:62
Manicheism, 11:104
Nazarene teaching, 139:116
optimism concerning, 93:58
psychiatric problems, 93:57-77
service of love, 132:41
SEYCHELLES ISLANDS
Catholic Church, 100:103
SHEPHERD AND FLOCK
sect, 139:117
SIBYLLE
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:81-84
SICK, the
Christ and, 43:23
SIERRA LEONE
Catholic Church, 100:97
SIMEON (Abp of Thessalonica, *d.* 1429)
icons, 135:54
philosophy, 135:99
SIMEON, the New Theologian, SAINT (*d.* 1022)
on the Holy Spirit, 135:36-37
monasticism, 135:66
SIMEON, STYLITES, SAINT, 6th century
church of Kalat Siman, 121:85
SIMON, of Cyrene
Docetist teaching, 24:32
SIMPLICIUS, SAINT, POPE (*d.* 483, *elected* 468)
martyria, 121:78
SIN
adult Christians, 56:104
atheism and, 91:127
atheism and science, 14:139
attitudes toward, 56:100
Augustine on, 11:102
biblical teaching
John, 56:104
biological ethics, 130:131
Church tolerates sinners, 48:148
Church's survival, 48:60
classification of sins, 56:105
collective, 34:126-128
confession and holiness, 48:147
contradiction of life, 56:100-107
death of Christ, 25:73n
death of God in the soul, 25:101
death; symbol, 25:46
Francis of Assisi on, 98:73-74
freedom and, 25:43, 89-90
God dishonored by, 25:74
gravity, 56:106
Jewish ethics, 73:76
kingdom of God, 69:50
moral conscience of a child, 56:102-103
Mormonism, 139:49
personal and collective, 34:128
possession and the sinner, 43:122
precepts and counsels, 56:105
redemption; victory over, 25:58
sense of, and holiness, 56:101
sensitivity to, 56:106, 107
sinners and the mystical body, 26:101-102, 104
slave of, 69:47
Teacher of Righteousness, 67:31
SIN, ORIGINAL
Adam's sin and God's plan, 24:112-113
Augustine on, 11:103
devil's role, 25:44
Eastern Orthodoxy, 45:97
effects on human nature, 25:41
history of doctrine
Trent, Council of, 78:120
Luther, 78:63
Origen on, 11:82
pessimism, 34:125
polygenism and, 130:93
punishment for, 25:39n
redemption, 25:47
redemptive incarnation, 25:38-47
social effects, 34:124
SIRMIUM, COUNCIL OF, 357
Arianism, 89:23
SISTERS
bishops and, 83:11
monastic history, 87:35
SISTERS OF CHARITY OF ST VINCENT DE PAUL
secular institutes, 87:54
SISTINE CHAPEL
Sixtus IV, 78:25

SITUATION ETHICS
moral individualism, 34:78-79
SIXTUS IV, POPE, 1414-1484
(*elected* 1471)
death, 78:25
election, 78:23
Pazzi conspiracy, 78:24-25
weakness, 78:24
SIXTUS V, POPE, 1521-1590
(*elected* 1585)
French politics, 89:82
reforms, 78:131
SKEPTICISM
Greek religion, 142:65
SLAVERY
Christianity and, 105:136
Greece, 14:55
missions and, 100:66
SLAVONIC RITE
history and description, 111:103-107
SLEEP
Ignatius Loyola, 98:93
SMITH, JOSEPH, 1805-1844
Book of Mormon, 139:40
Mormonism, 139:35-54
polygamy, 139:43
vision, 139:38
SMITH, SYDNEY
Elizabethan persecution, 89:60-61
SOBORNOST
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:125
SOCIAL
the word, 34:41
SOCIAL ACTION
civilization, Christian, 95:73
man's task, 95:116
mission countries, 100:73
motivation, 56:130
purpose, 34:106
world problems (Pius XII), 95:58
SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC SECURITY
risk for the person, 102:20
SOCIAL CHANGE
the masses and, 95:124
SOCIAL CONTRACT
theory, 34:28-29
SOCIAL ETHICS
the Absolute, 34:94
collective happiness, 34:67
direction of social life, 34:64-115
force, 34:74-75
the individual and the group, 34:96
juridical positivism, 34:75-76
morality of resentment, 34:21
political realism, 34:76
SOCIAL GROUPS
authority, 34:22
description, 34:36
instinct, 34:25
liberty, 34:105
morality, 34:69-70, 97
SOCIAL INSTITUTIONS
institution and structure, 34:46, 47
Marxism, 130:58
multiplicity and variety, 34:7
secular agencies, 102:74-75
structures, 34:45
SOCIAL JUSTICE
atheism and injustice, 130:45
Christian responsibility, 56:117
communism, 132:108
international
Church's teaching, 132:116-138
economics, 132:97
Mater et Magistra, 132:124-135
one world, 132:153
research center at Louvain, 132:147
SOCIAL ORDER
Catholic influence, 89:124-125
christian structure gone, 56:135
common good, 34:109-111
human limitations, 95:36-37
justice in, 34:111
law, 34:56-58
natural and supernatural, 95:54
Pius XII on, 95:52-53
self-commitment, 34:105-106
SOCIAL PROBLEMS
contemporary consciousness, 102:30
missions and, 100:72-76
time lag, 102:8
SOCIAL PSYCHOLOGY
collective concepts, 34:49
collective unconscious, 34:48
ideology, 34:49
images, 34:48
inertia; determinism, 34:88-89
mentalities, 34:55
myths, 34:50
opinion, 34:56
science, 34:62
world-view, 34:51
SOCIAL REFORM
cybernetics and, 131:103-105
moral individualism, 34:80
SOCIAL ROLE
person and society, 34:19
SOCIAL SCIENCES
classification, 34:61-62
historical sciences and, 34:61
morality and, 34:99
SOCIAL SERVICE
all callings, 105:167
communion of saints, 26:126-127
SOCIAL STATUS
authority and, 34:22
development, 34:21-22
what is society, 34:20
SOCIAL THOUGHT
brotherhood of man, 34:135
Christian responsibility, 56:113-118

collective sin, 34:126-128
love and social life, 105:9
SOCIALIZATION
collectivist, 102:47
dangers and opportunities, 102:20
meaning, 102:19
SOCIETY
animal, 34:9
association and community, 34:29-31
behavior and custom, 34:53
categories, 34:34
charity and, 34:133
coercion in, 34:24-25
collective representations, 34:47-52
common end, 34:11
conscious activity and, 130:55
corrupting, 34:17-18
definition, 34:8
economy, dominant, 34:23
forms, 34:44
free will and, 34:11
global, 34:36
Gospel presentation, 69:31
impersonal, the, 34:37-38
infra-social, 34:31
interpersonal, the, 34:40-41
milieux, 34:35
nature of, 34:14
"open" and "closed," 34:103
order of man and, 34:107
organic, 34:59
para-social, 34:32
perfect and imperfect, 34:37
perfection in, 34:126
person and, 34:15-17
personal, the, 34:38-40
purpose, 34:107
rank in, 34:20
rational system, 34:27-28
relational being, 34:13-14
social facts, 34:60
the social rebel, 34:85
social theology, 34:116
spirit of man in, 91:111
strata, 34:21
structure, 34:45
substructures, 34:46
system of relations, 34:10, 25
teleology, 34:12-13
tensions in, 34:41
uniqueness, 34:58-59
SOCIETY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF THE FAITH
mission support, 100:61
SOCIETY OF AFRICAN MISSIONS
statistics, 100:33
SOCIETY OF FOREIGN MISSIONS OF PARIS
works, 100:32
SOCIETY OF ST PETER THE APOSTLE
mission support, 100:61
SOCIETY OF THE HOLY CHILDHOOD
mission support, 100:61
SOCIETY OF THE SACRED HEART
secular institute, 87:63
SOCINIANISM
biblical interpretation, 78:104-105
Christology, 24:67-72
SOCIOLOGY
bibliography, 34:139
moral values and, 35:128
progress, 34:114
science, 34:62
social scientism, 34:72-75
SOCRATES
Greek religion, 142:66-67
SODOM
destruction of, 93:59
SOLDIERS
just functions, 105:102
SOLESMES (French Benedictine Abbey Saint-Pierre)
chant reform, 125:139
SOLIDARITY, SOCIAL
Christian responsibility, 56:117
communion of saints, 26:9-12
international aspects, 95:13
international ethics, 106:28-29
John XXIII on, 106:111
supernatural love, 106:31
universality of nations, 102:153
SOLITUDE
Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:59
hell, 26:9
hermits and society, 34:26
SOLOVYEV, VLADIMIR SERGEEVICH, 1853-1900
Sophia, 135:125
SOPHOCLES
Antigone, 105:9
SORBONNE
origin, 105:124
SORCERY (see WITCHCRAFT)
SOUL
creation at conception, 11:91
cybernetics and, 131:119-121
Gnostic teaching, 11:107
modern psychology, 43:115
nature and function, 93:16
pre-existence, 11:65
reflection, power of, 35:94
as spirit, 35:94-102
transcendence, 130:114
transcends the physical, 35:95
SOUL AND BODY (see BODY AND SOUL)
SOUTH AMERICA
dangers to religion in, 100:83
land reform, 132:136
SOVEREIGNTY
inter-state community, 106:34-36
totalitarian state, 89:116

SPACE
creation, 19:100-101
SPAIN
liberal movement, 89:106
social policy (*Mater et Magistra*), 132:137
SPIRIT
breath, 19:74-75
capacity for God, 11:110
Christian holiness, 56:84
matter and science, 130:104
SPIRITUAL LIFE
Aelred, 40:54
Cassian, 40:14-18
devil and (John of the Cross), 43:26
devil's influence, 43:25-26
early Christian, 87:13-24
French school, 69:131
God visits the soul (Aelred), 40:56
older literature, 40:8
Peter of Celle, 40:37
sensible impressions, 43:27
Spiritual Exercises (see under IGNATIUS LOYOLA)
stages (St Bernard), 40:45
SPIRITUAL THEOLOGY
definition, 40:7
SPIRITUALITY
Benedictine, 11th century, 40:22-25
bibliography, 40:141-144
cybernetics and, 131:109
experience and, 35:45
French School, 45:71
German School, 40:75-78
history
11th-14th century, 40:22-70
13th century, 40:64-70
15th century, 40:107-140
John's Gospel, 67:92
meaning, 34:122
medieval, 40:7-144
render to Caesar, 34:121
spiritual exercises, 40:129-130
term, 87:94
SPRENGER, JULIUS, O.P.
witchcraft, 93:11
STABAT MATER
Marian hymn, 45:58
STANDARD OF LIVING
international ethics, 106:104
poverty, 132:19
STATE
definition, 106:12
forms, 106:13
Incarnation and, 34:123
STATES, NEW
African, 106:66
emergence; missions, 100:123
national hypersensitivity, 95:103
STATES OF PERFECTION
bishops and, 83:71-77
Holy Orders, 87:97
Pius XII on, 87:18n
STATISTICS
Catholics in the world, 95:62; 100:9
Catholics in the year 2000, 102:155
Christian, 102:45
Europe, 100:79-81
STEPHEN III, POPE (*d.* 757, *elected* 752)
charities, 105:95-96
STERILIZATION
mental defectives, 93:112-113
moral aspects, 132:43-44
STIGMATIZATION
age at which stigmata appear, 57:25-26
associated phenomena, 57:53-79
beatification cause, 57:89
beatified or canonized stigmatics, 57:23
belief in, 57:89
bibliography, 57:157
bleeding, 57:55-56
bodily locations, 57:27
cases, number of, 57:15
certainty, 57:113-114
"chain of stigmatics," 57:136
Communion from a distance, 57:66-70
credulity, 57:81
criteria of authenticity, 57:90-100
crucifixion and, 57:139-144
cures, 57:79
duration and development, 57:49-52
ecstasies and visions, 57:70-78, 144-145
geographical distribution, 57:19
holiness and prodigies, 57:137-139
hysterical neurotics, 57:152
illnesses, accumulation of, 57:56-58
inedia, 57:59
invisible stigmata, 57:28-29
medical examination, 57:95
medical experimentation, 57:126-131
modes of appearance, 57:42-48
neurosis, 57:115-118
nosology, 57:24
nutritive functions; suspension, 57:58-66
observation; isolation, 57:110-113
pain, 57:53-55
pathological state? 57:115-133
physical appearance, 57:29-42
preternatural phenomena? 57:134-151
prudence of the Church, 57:145-151
reason and, 57:83-89
sickness and, 57:123-126
the term, 57:153
wound in side, 57:139
wound in side; position, 57:27
wounds
hands and feet, 57:141
reality, 57:101-106

STOICISM
Christianity and, 142:79
Gospel background, 69:21
Greek religion, 142:77-80
objections to, 142:79
Pythagoreanism and, 142:147
STRAUSS, D. F.
Christology, 24:71-72
STRAVINSKY, IGOR, 1882-
church music, 125:143
STRITCH, SAMUEL ALPHONSUS, Cardinal, 1887-
ecumenical movement, 138:39
SUAREZ, FRANCISCO, S. J., 1548-1617
church and state, 89:78
Mariology, 45:68
war and morality, 106:84
SUB TUUM PRAESIDIUM (prayer)
age of, 26:151
Greek original, 45:35
SUBJECTIVITY
metaphysics, 35:40
SUFFERING
atheism, 91:139
building up the mystical body, 25:149
Cassian on, 40:18
meaningful, 34:130
science and religion, 130:153
sharing in, 14:47
stigmatics, 57:54
SUHARD, EMMANUEL CELESTIN, Cardinal, 1847-1949
apostolate, 102:7
on priestly work, 102:138n
SUICIDE
ancient world, 93:34
call for help, 93:37
moral responsibility, 93:37
psychoanalysis, 93:36
sanctions, 93:35
statistics, 93:35
temptation, 43:113
SULPICIANS
mission seminaries, 100:54
SUNDAY
understand God and the world, 19:20-21
SUPERMAN
mythologies, 91:63
SUPERSTITION
sects and, 139:12
SUPPOSIT
definition, 24:85
SUPPRESSION (PSYCHOLOGY)
Freudian, 93:21
SURGERY
progress in, 102:10n
SURIN, JEAN JOSEPH, S. J., 1600-1665
exorcist, 43:94-98
SUSO, HEINRICH, *ca.* 1300-1366
Little Book of Truth, 40:83
Little Book of Wisdom, 40:84
spirituality, 40:75, 83-85
SWEDENBORG SOCIETY
Pentecostal Movement, 139:110
SYMBOLS
art of the catacombs, 121:10
SYNAGOGUE(S)
christianized, 121:66
design; liturgy, 73:88
music, 125:15-17
SYNCRETISM
Greek religion, 142:81
SYNDERESIS
basic imperative, 34:65
SYNOPTIC GOSPELS
(see GOSPELS: synoptic)
SYSTEMS
groups, 131:56
TACITUS, CORNELIUS, *ca.* 55-*ca.* 120
Christ, reference to, 67:16
TAIZE
religious community, 138:52
TALLIS, THOMAS (*d.* 1585)
church music, 125:121
TALMUD (*or* TORAH)
composition of, 73:39
devotion to the Torah, 73:67-68
"observances" of the Law, 73:69
place of Torah in Jewish life, 73:67
study of the Torah, 73:68
study or practice; importance, 73:69
TANNERY, PAUL
history of science, 14:58-59
TAPPARELLI D'AZEGLIO, LUIGI, S.J., 1793-1862
international organization, 106:46
TATIAN (2d century)
on freedom, 11:111
the Gospels, 67:122; 69:92
TAULER, JOHANNES, O. P., 1300 *ca.* - 1361
detachment, 40:81
Eckhart and, 40:80
quietism, 40:83
sermons, 40:81
spirituality, 40:75, 80-83
writings, 40:81
TAVERNER, JOHN, *ca.* 1495-*ca.* 1548
church music, 125:119-120
TEACHER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS
God and, 67:31
Jesus Christ and, 67:30-32
Qumran scrolls, 67:30-31
sin and, 67:31
TECHNOLOGY
cybernetics, 131: 122
instrumental character, 106:122
international integration and, 95:8
science and, 14:128

TECHNOLOGY AND CIVILIZATION
atheism, 91:114
metaphysics needed, 35:138
missionary work, 102:59-62
morality, 130:142
social effects, 102:9
unity of nations, 102:12
Western culture, 102:126
TEILHARD DE CHARDIN, PIERRE, S.J., 1881-1955
on creation, 11:30, 116
eschatology and the Gospels, 69:144
ethics, 130:134
life and mind, 91:99
missionary, 102:145, 146
optimism, 130:151
poetic quality, 130:135
renunciations, 14:23
science and religion, 14:17; 130:28
travel letters, 14:17-19
values, 14:19
TELEOLOGY
acts of man, 19:106
evolution and, 131:96
science and, 14:70
society and, 34:12-13
spiritual and temporal, 34:122
TELLUS
god, 142:114
TEMPLES
Christian takeover, 121:65
Greek, 142:37
Roman, 142:120
TEMPORAL GOODS
Christian attitude, 14:136
Christian commitment (John XXIII), 132:133-135
Christian unity and, 138:40
contempt for, 34:120-121
human right, 132:119-120
Lutheranism, 34:79
Manichean attitude, 91:129
render to Caesar, 34:121
science and religion, 14:19
the spiritual and, 34:122
TEMPTATION
Francis of Assisi on, 98:74
TENSION
psychological dissimulation, 34:43
removing, 34:44
TERESA of AVILA, SAINT, 1515-1582
devil; description, 43:25
role, 98:118-119
TERESA of LISIEUX, SAINT, 1873-1897
spirituality, 25:149-151
TERMIER, PIERRE
science and religion, 14:15-17
vocation of scientist, 130:137
TERMINUS
god, 142:117
TERRY, Sir RICHARD RUNCIMAN, 1865-1938
church music, 125:124
TERTULLIAN, *fl.ca.* 197-220
on creation, 11:49, 117
Gospel synthesis, 69:95-96
Marcion, refutation of, 11:57
Mary and Eve, 45:19
natures of Christ, 24:61-62
Plato and the soul, 11:76-77
TETZEL, JOHN, O.P.
indulgences, 78:65
THAILAND
Catholic Church, 100:112-113
THEATINES
foundation, 105:144
reform movement, 78:108
THEOCRACY
universalism and nationalism, 135:108
THEODORE STUDITES, SAINT (*d.* 826)
monasticism, 135:65
THEODORET (Bp of Cyrrhus, *d.ca.* 453)
Gospels and pagans, 69:93
on the soul, 11:93
THEODOSIUS I, Emperor, 346?-395
Ambrose and, 89:25
THEODOSIUS II, Emperor (*d.* 450)
Council of Ephesus, 24:45
Eutyches and, 24:56
THEODOSIUS, SAINT (of Kiev, *d.* 1074)
monasticism, 135:66
THEOGONY
biblical creation and, 11:28
cosmogony and, 11:58
THEOLOGIANS
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:26
pastoral clergy and, 102:120
THEOLOGY
East and West, 135:137
language, technical, 24:97
medieval theologians as guides, 24:79
metaphysical structure, 11:23
mysticism and, 135:75
patristic thought, 135:25-26
purpose: to clarify mysteries, 24:76
reflection on mysteries, 40:22
Socinian approach, 24:70
speculative science, 40:66
study and teaching
Bible as beginning of, 69:112
terminology, 24:77-78
understanding the world, 19:89
unity, 87:93
THEOLOGY AND PHILOSOPHY
science and religion, 130:95
THEOPHANES of Nicaea (*d.ca.* 1381)
Mariology, 45:99
THEOPHILUS (Bp of Antioch, 2d century)
on matter, 11:47-48

THEOPHILUS (Patriarch of Alexandria), 385-412
Origen on creation, 11:89-90
THEOSOPHY
biblical creation and, 11:28
THESSALONIANS, 1st EPISTLE TO
references
1 Thes 4.9-11---105:42
THESSALONIANS, 2d EPISTLE TO
references
2 Thes 3.8-12---14:37
2 Thes 3.10-12---105:43
THIRD ORDERS
history, 87:36
secular institutes and, 87:46-48
THIRTEENTH CENTURY
changes, 40:64-65
religious renewal, 87:42
THOMAS A BECKET, SAINT (Abp of Canterbury), 1118?-1170
role, 98:114
THOMAS A KEMPIS, 1380-1471
Imitation of Christ, 40:109
writings, 40:113-115
THOMAS AQUINAS, SAINT, 1225?-1274
angels and the Church, 26:88-89
Aristotelianism, 130:45
biblical scholarship
commentaries, 69:115
Gospels, 69:113-114
biological sciences, 130:21
Christ and the Church, 48:140
Christology, 25:61-65
bodily defects, 24:123-124
instrumental cause, 24:154
knowledge, theory of, 24:170
metaphysical principles, 24:157
on the communication of idioms, 24:100-101
communion of saints, 26:28-30
on creation, 19:22
Eastern Orthodoxy, 138:13
God and evil, 91:23
God's existence, 91:19, 20-21
on homosexuality, 93:59
the hypostatic union, 24:90-91, 93, 95
on the Incarnation, 24:92
the Incarnation; purpose, 24:107
Mariology
the Immaculate Conception, 45:51-52
metaphysics, 35:137
mystical body of Christ, 26:70, 73-74
on pictures, 121:151
redemption, 25:9, 70
exegesis, 25:110ff
science and metaphysics, 130:20
suffering and the mystical body, 25:149
Summa Theologica
greatness, 24:65
theological virtues; Church unity, 26:132-133
Trinity; Greek Fathers, 135:139
THOMAS MORE, SAINT, 1478-1535
pope and state, 89:56-57
Reformation martyr, 78:86-87
THOUGHT AND THINKING
the Absolute, 35:23
cybernetics, 131:117
image of God, 19:78-79
immanence, 35:78
Pavlov, 130:50
science and, 35:77-80
THURIAN, MAX
communion of saints, 26:47-48
intercession of saints, 26:48-49
Mariology, 45:104
reunion movement, 138:87
TIME
beginning, 19:17
Christ and eternity, 19:52
Christian idea of, 11:31
creation, 11:71; 19:16, 100-101, 114
creation, measure of, 19:99
eternity and; Christian view, 11:70
The TIMES, London
article on unity, 138:53
TIMOTHY, 1st EPISTLE TO
references
1 Tm 3.15---48:97
TITELOUZE, JEAN, 1563-1633
church music, 125:148
TITUS (Bp of Bostra)
anti-Manichaean, 11:96-97
TIUMLILINE
mission, 100:38
TOLEDO, SPAIN
Mozarabic rite, 111:39
TOLERATION
Edict of Nantes, 89:81
Maryland, 89:75
TOMBS
Theodoric, tomb of, 121:154-155
TOMBSTONES
early Christian art, 121:12
TONG, JOHN
martyr, 98:19
TORAH
(see JEWISH LAW, PENTATEUCH, TALMUD)
TORIBIO ALFONSO MORGOVEJO, SAINT, 1538-1606
works, 78:141
TORQUEMADA, JUAN DE, O.P., Cardinal, 1388-1468
Church and state, 89:54
TORTURE
use in modern war, 106:93-94
TOTALITARIANISM
atheism and, 91:14, 119
democracy, end of, 91:105

TOTALITARIANISM—continued
French Revolution, 91:108
Hegel, 91:37
international federation, 106:51-52
new morality, 89:117
reaction against absolutism, 89:98
TOYNBEE, ARNOLD JOSEPH, 1889-
Western technology, 102:126-127
TRADE UNIONS
oppression as cause, 102:63
Vietnam, 100:74
TRADITION
Bible and, 135:74-75
East and West, 135:13
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:72-77
TRANSCENDENCE
metaphysical problem, 35:33-36
science and, 35:84-85
TRANSCENDENCE OF GOD
creation; distinctness, 19:81-82
Eastern liturgy, 135:42
false ideas, 56:44-46
Hegel on, 91:38
Jewish thought, 73:55
revelation, 56:48
science and religion, 130:110-116
TRANSCENDENTALISM
Roman religion, 142:147
TRANSFERENCE
psychoanalysis, 93:87
TRANSFIGURATION, FEAST OF THE
institution, 78:17
TRANSFORMISM
origin of species, 130:117
TRANSMIGRATION OF SOULS
Gregory of Nyssa, 11:88
TRAPPISTINES
Japan, 100:39
TRAPPISTS
flourishing, 98:18
TREATIES
international common good, 106:67-68
TRENT, COUNCIL OF, 1545-1563
assembly; delay, 78:118
charities, 105:141
Church music, 125:94-101
first period (1545-49), 78:119-121
Giberti, 78:111
interruption, 78:121
Missal, 109:24
political situation, 78:124
purpose, 78:117
reforming decrees, 78:126
second period (1551-52), 78:121-124
third period (1562-1563), 78:124-128
TRINITARIANS
hospitals, 105:123
ransoming of captives, 105:121
TRINITY
apostolate, origins of, 83:52
art; pictures, 121:151-153
communal life; communion of saints, 26:67-68
communion with, 26:78
creation, the, 19:69-80, 102
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:32-33
the Father as Creator, 19:70
Greek Fathers, 135:139
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:95-96
life in the Church, 26:131
love, 19:76; 69:56; 105:28
mission, Christian, 102:90-91
Pentecostalist teaching, 139:113
relations, 26:61
social consequences, 34:116-117
theandric activities of Christ, 24:160
TROPES
definition, 125:44
practice of troping, 125:44
TRUCE OF GOD
proclamation, 105:100
TRUTH
Christian fight against error, 102:83n
idealization leads to sterility, 14:57
Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
norm; the Church, 45:106
philosophies, 11:15
realism, 35:104
seeking, for its own sake, 14:56
TUKE, WILLIAM, 1732-1822
psychiatry, 93:13
TURRECREMATA, JOHANNES DE
(see TORQUEMADA, JUAN DE)
TYE, CHRISTOPHER, 16th century
church music, 125:121
TYRE, COUNCIL OF, 335
Constantine and, 89:22
UEBERWEG, FRIEDRICH, 1826-1871
Christian philosophy, 11:38-39
ULRIC (monk, 11th century)
divine office, 109:36
UNCONSCIOUS, The
collective, 93:24
Freud's work, 93:18
psychiatry and Christianity, 93:130
UNDERDEVELOPED AREAS
characteristics, 102:57
companions in poverty, 102:127
defined by material characteristics, 95:22
excuses for not helping, 132:117
gross national products, 132:83-85
illiteracy, 132:24-25
malnutrition, 132:17-18
population increase, 132:31
poverty, reasons for, 132:25-29
standards of living, 106:104
statistics, 132:9-10
threat to peace, 106:105
UNDERSTANDING
holiness and, 11:18

UNITARIANISM
Socinian founders, 24:69
UNITED EVANGELICAL CHRISTIANS OF THE SEVENTH DAY
sect, 139:68
UNITED NATIONS
channels of aid, 132:89-91
function, 106:24
General Assembly, 89:121
liberty, 89:120
Pius XII, 106:48-49
purpose (Charter), 106:55
values, 106:57-59
war threats, 95:96
weaknesses, 106:59-60
UNITED STATES
Constitution; natural law, 89:115
income, per capita, 132:11
UNITY OF THE CHURCH
becoming, state of, 95:38
communal life of the Trinity, 26:67
communion of saints, 26:116
Eucharist as sign and cause, 26:120-123
Greek attitude; middle ages, 89:19-20
orthodox theology, 26:39-40
theological virtues as cause, 26:132-133
UNIVERSALISM
Gospel background, 69:20
UNIVERSE
absurdity of the world, 130:35
accessibility to the mind, 14:132
age of, 11:73
ambiguity of the world, 130:119-123
aseity, 11:25
creation and science, 130:98
God and harmony in the, 130:102
Greek concept of, 14:87
of ideas, 35:107
imperfect, 130:121
knowledge of, 35:83-84
as mechanism, 14:72
rationality, 130:101
rationality (Einstein), 130:68
reflection on, 35:85
science and metaphysics, 35:81
scientific research; Pius XII, 14:12-14
values, 35:76
UNIVERSITIES
Belgium, 89:122
Benedictine schools, 105:93
Calvinism, 78:101
charity, 105:124
history
ecclesiastical jurisdiction, 89:37
medical instruction, 105:114
papal relations, 89:54
URBAN VI, POPE, 1318-1389
(elected 1378)
election, 89:49
URBAN VIII, POPE, 1568-1644
(elected 1623)
Breviary reform, 109:48
papal elections, 89:85
URBANIZATION
modern problem, 102:24-25
URSULINES
foundation, 105:162
program for, 87:52
URUNDI
Catholic Church, 100:100
USE AND RITE (see RITES AND USES)
USUARD *(d. ca.* 875)
Martyrology, 109:60-61
VALERIA MELANIA, 383-439
charities, 105:70-71
VALERY, PAUL, 1871-1945
existentialism, 91:28
VALLA, LORENZO, 1405-1457
humanism, 78:50
VALUE(S)
absolute, 91:142-143
Christian humanism, 14:20
common good, 106:38-39
creation of, 35:129-134
definition, 102:35n
ethic of the good man, 56:24
human and religious, 102:37
human nature, 106:29n
ideology, 34:50
importance, 132:139-140
individual differences, 95:37
international ethics, 106:20
international order, 106:120-121
John XXIII on, 132:141
man's three basic values, 35:22-23
Marxism, 130:43, 44, 60
metaphysics, 35:117-134
modern world, 102:35-38
moral, genesis of, 35:121
natural and temporal, 106:122
road to God, 19:95
science and, 35:75-77
sociology and moral values, 35:128
submission of matter to mind, 14:15
Teilhard de Chardin, 14:19
transcendence of, 35:134
VATICAN CITY
Treaty of 1829, 89:104-105
VATICAN COUNCIL, 1869-1870
on creation, 19:63-67
existence of God, 19:24-25
VATICAN COUNCIL, 2d, 1962-
announcement by Pope John, 138:68
convocation, 138:128
importance, 102:16
preparatory commissions, 83:33
purpose, 83:38; 138:121ff
secretariats, 83:35
statistics, 83:35
VAUDOIS (see WALDENSES)

VEILLON, M.
pathology, 57:124
VENEZUELA
poverty, 132:10
VENUS
goddess, 142:114-115, 132
VESPERS
history, 109:35
organ music, 125:148
origin, 109:28
VESTA
festivals, 142:112
goddess, 142:102
VESTALS
Roman religion, 142:123-124
VESTMENTS
Carthusian, 111:63
VICAR
title of, 89:44
VICAR APOSTOLIC
jurisdiction, 100:44
VICAR-GENERAL
duties, 83:90-91
VICARIATE APOSTOLIC
mission development, 100:43
VICTORIA, TOMAS LUIS DE, 1548-1611
church music, 125:114-116
VICTORINES
spirituality, 40:63-64
VIETNAM
social advances, 100:74
VIGIL
daily practice, 109:30
VIGUIE, A.
communion of saints, 26:46
VILLANOVANS
religion, 142:90
VINCENT DE PAUL, SAINT, 1581-1660
charity, 105:158-168
example, 98:15
Hospital of the Charity, 105:158
role, 98:124
VINCENT FERRER, SAINT, 1350 ca.-1419
canonization, 78:15
VIOLENCE
Christian life, 69:48
resistance to, 105:103
VIRGINITY
primacy, 87:22
VIRTU (the word)
Renaissance spirit, 78:52
VIRTUES
Christian life, 56:28
hierarchy, 25:87
VIRTUES, THEOLOGICAL
communion with God, 26:132
unity of the Church, 26:132-133
VISIONS
authenticity, 45:83n
Delcambre on, 43:112
witchcraft, 43:113
VISITATION, FEAST OF THE
Franciscan origin, 45:53
VISITATION NUNS
apostolic Order, 87:54
VITALISM
science and religion, 130:105
VIVES, JUAN LUIS, 1492-1540
psychiatry, 93:12
VOCATION
Christian, 87:14
environment and, 95:111
fulfillment and progress, 34:65
missionary Church, 102:151
threefold view, 87:96
VOCATIONS
decreasing, 102:137n
VOLCANUS (VULCAN)
god, 142:113
VOLLAERTS, J. A. W., S. J.
chant rhythms, 125:38
VOLTURNUS
god, 142:113
VOLUSIANUS
on the Incarnation, 24:117
VONIER, ANSCAR, O. S. B., Abbot, 1875-1938
Scholastic philosophy, 24:87
VOWS
ancient Roman religion, 142:121-122
freedom and, 25:90n
Provida mater Ecclesia, 87:79
systematization; history, 87:29
WALDENSES
Gospels and, 69:107
WAR
abstract and concrete, 95:83-84
aggressive, 106:78
of annihilation, 95:87-90
Augustine on, 105:102
Christian love and, 69:48
Church's modern role, 89:109
Code of Malines, 106:82
"cold war," 95:85
"conflict" and, 95:84-85
a consequence, 95:79-83
defensive, 95:81; 106:78-79
defensive (Pius XII), 95:93
Gospel teaching, 69:38
hostages, 106:81
international cooperation, 95:78
international disputes, 106:88-89
just war
A.B.C. warfare, 106:92
conditions, 106:79-80
disappearing? 106:90-91
victor in, 106:83-85
modern
a crime, 95:92

moral problems, 106:85-102
total war, 106:86
modern period
inconceivable, 95:13
non-belligerents, 106:80-81
non-violence, 106:89-90
occupying powers, 106:82-83
open cities, 106:81
poison gases, 95:88
possibility today, 95:85-87
prevention, 95:89
prisoners, 106:80
psychological warfare, 106:95-99
religious aspects, 91:140-141
threat recedes, 95:96
torture, use of, 106:93-94
total, 95:95
traditional ethics, 106:76-78
victor in unjust war, 106:85
WARD, BARBARA
economic assistance in India, 132:93
on Western responsibility, 132:154-155
WARD, MARY, 1585-1645
innovations, 87:54
WATCH TOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY
works, 139:81
WATTSON, PAUL
(see PAUL JAMES FRANCIS, S. A., 1863-1940)
WEAKLAND, REMBERT, O.S. B., 1927-
Ambrosian chant, 125:49
WEALTH
common good, international, 106:38
distribution of
inequalities, 132:120-121
Gospel teaching, 69:38
person and society, 34:15
Pius XII, 106:39n
WEIL, SIMONE, 1909-1943
the devil and the social, 43:119
WEISSENBERG, JOSEPH, 1855-1941
sectarian, 139:71
WELLESZ, EGON, 1885-
Byzantine music, 125:55
WESTERN CIVILIZATION
(see CIVILIZATION: Occidental)
WEYER, JOHANN, 1515-1588
psychiatry, 93:11-12
WHITE, VICTOR, O. P.
grace and neuroses, 93:127
Jung's psychology, 93:25
WHITE FATHERS
mission statistics, 100:32-33
WIDENFELD, ADAM
Mariology, 45:74
WIENER, NORBERT, 1894-
cybernetics, definition, 131:14
man and machine, 131:122
WILLAERT, ADRIAN, 16th century
church music, 125:103, 125
WILLIAM III, King of England, 1650-1702
penal laws, 89:67
WILLIAM of NEWBURGH (*d. ca.* 1199)
on the Canticle, 45:46
WILLIAM, of SAINT THIERRY, 1066 *ca.* -1148?
Epistle to the Brethren of Mont Dieu, 40:58
spirituality, 40:57-61
works, 40:57
WILLIAM of *Ware*, *fl.* 1267-1300
the Immaculate Conception, 45:49
WIRZ, JOHANN JAKOB, 1778-1858
sectarian, 139:115
WISDOM
atheism and, 91:15
Augustine on, 98:43-44
creation, the, 19:72-73
creative power, 19:47
WISDOM, BOOK OF
God the Creator, 19:47
WISEMAN, NICHOLAS PATRICK STEPHEN, Cardinal, 1802-1865
church and state, 89:72
WITCHCRAFT
apparitions, 43:111
diabolic possession and, 43:108-114
inverted mysticism, 43:109
Sprenger and Kramer on, 93:11
WITNESS BEARING
Christian values, 102:36
WITNESSES
prudence; good faith, 57:97
qualities, 57:93-94
WITT, FRANZ XAVIER, 1834-1888
church music, 125:139
WITZEL, GEORG, 1501-1573
charity; the Reformers, 105:139
WOLSEY, THOMAS, Cardinal, 1475?-1530
election, 89:56
WOMAN
Africa
missions, 100:67
Christ and, 24:135
Jewish ethics, 73:77
Luke's Gospel, 67:75
WONDER
metaphysics, 35:26-28
WOODFORD, WILLIAM, O. F. M., 14th century
development of secular institutes, 87:26
WORK
asceticism, 91:115
Christian law, 14:32-39
creation and (Marxism), 91:31
developing the modern world, 132:26
Graeco-Latin antiquity, 14:132
Greek philosophy, 14:67
Hegel and Marxism, 91:68
Jews, 14:133
Marxism, 91:66-67

WORK—continued
modern civilization, 91:115-116
parables of Christ, 14:35
Paul's teaching, 105:42-43
progress of techniques, 14:48
providence, 14:133
religious practice and, 14:36
secularization, 91:116
values, 102:38
village artisan: Christ, 14:33
WORKS OF MERCY
charity not exhausted by, 105:126
WORKS OF MERCY, CORPORAL
necessity, 105:75
WORLD
aesthetic emotion, 19:15
becoming, 19:114
changing, 95:7
Christian life and, 56:119-133
epiphany of God, 19:7
as eternal, 19:112-113
everlasting, 11:72
Gospel teaching, 69:50
Gospel usage, 69:65
Gospels and, 69:82
illusion, 11:65
meaning, 19:105
message; sign, 19:85
sign and reality, 19:80
understanding, 19:89
value, 19:83
WORLD COUNCIL OF CHURCHES
authority, 138:35
Central Committee, 138:36
Eastern Orthodox churches, 138:57-58
New Delhi Assembly (1961), 138:126-127
Orthodox participation, 135:130
presidents, 138:35
union of churches, 138:35
WORLD WAR, 1914-1918
pope and Central Powers, 89:99
WYLKYNSON, ROBERT, 15th century
church music, 125:77
XENODOCHIUM
early Church, 105:52
hostelries, 105:64
XENOPHANES, 580-485
Greek religion, 142:45
XENOPHON, *ca.* 430-*ca.* 355 B.C.
social thought, 105:10
XIMENEZ DE CISNEROS, FRANCISCO, Cardinal, 1436?-1517
counter-reformation, 78:138
Renaissance times, 78:54
YABNE
Judaic school, 73:34
YAHWEH
creator, 19:35
power, 19:82-83
transcendence of God, 73:55
YOUNG, BRIGHAM, 1801-1877
Mormonism, 139:44ff
YOUTH
(*see also* ADOLESCENCE)
bishops and, 83:78
conscience and sin, 56:102
religious crossroads, 102:71
religious duties; adolescence, 93:110
secular movements, 102:76
ZACCARIA, ANTHONY MARY
(*see* ANTHONY ZACCARIA, SAINT)
ZACCHIAS, PAUL
on cures, 57:87
ZACHARY, SAINT, POPE (*d.* 752, *elected* 741)
charities, 105:95
ZAGNONI, PUDENZIANA, 1583-1650
stigmatic, 57:26
ZEALOTS
sect, 69:14
ZENO, of Citium
stoicism, 142:78
ZEUS
Hesiod, 142:43
Jupiter and, 142:109
king of gods, 142:22-23
names, 142:19
syncretism, 142:81
ZIPOLI, DOMENICO, 1688-1776
church music, 125:150
ZWINGLI, ULRICH, 1484-1531
biblical interpretation, 78:70
break with the Church, 78:70
death of, 78:72
doctrines, 78:71
marriage, 78:70
Reformation, 78:69-73; 138:21
reformers, 78:83
sacramental quarrel, 78:72

About

HENRI DANIEL-ROPS

Editor-in-Chief of the

Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism

HENRI DANIEL-ROPS was born Henri Jules Charles Petiot, January 19, 1901, at Épinal (Vosges), France. He majored simultaneously in law, geography and history at the University of Grenoble, winning the equivalent of a Master's degree in each subject and gaining his doctorate from the University of Lyons before he was twenty-one. He subsequently taught history and from 1930 until he retired from teaching in 1945, he was a professor at Neuilly. He adopted the *nom de plume* of Daniel-Rops for his first book —a volume of essays published in 1926. His more than seventy books include twenty novels, and the other writings are historical studies, works in the arts and sciences, poetry, and children's books. His writings have brought him many honors, including election to the Académie Française in 1955, the youngest member at the time. Other honors include Commander of the Order of Saint Gregory the Great in 1949 conferred by Pope Pius XII, and the Grand Cross of that order conferred by Pope John XXIII; Grand Officer of the Order of Christ (Portugal); Knight of the Legion of Honor; winner of the *Académie Française Grand Prix de la Littérature* as well as its *Prix Paul Flat* and *Prix Alfred Née.* He holds honorary degrees from many institutions of higher learning including the *Université de Montréal,* Montreal, Canada. He is a regular contributor to scholarly journals, as well as the editor of four series of books, including *The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism* (which includes his *What is the Bible?*). He contributes to various newspapers, edits a popular monthly, *Ecclesia,* and also publishes an intellectual quarterly.

About

LANCELOT C. SHEPPARD

English Supervising Editor

LANCELOT C. SHEPPARD is in charge of supervising the entire translation into English of *The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism.* He has been a school master at Edmund's College, Ware, England, and *College Champittet* in Lausanne, Switzerland.

In this series, he is the author of *The Mass in the West* (volume 111) and *The Liturgical Books* (volume 109). He has translated *History of the Mass* (volume 110), *What is a Priest* (volume 53) and *The Spirit of Worship* (volume 108). He is presently writing an original volume for the series entitled *Spiritual Writers in the Modern Period* (volume 42).

He is the author of many books, including *Guide to the Use of the Roman Breviary, The English Carmelites, Portrait of a Parish Priest,* and *Charles de Foucauld—Desert Apostle.* He lives in Somerset, England.

About

BROTHER CELESTINE LUKE, F.S.C., S.T.D.

American Consulting Editor and Chief of Consultants

A NATIVE OF Albany, N. Y., Brother Luke graduated from Christian Brothers Academy in Albany and received a B.A. from Catholic University of America in 1945, graduating *summa cum laude*. Continuing his studies at Catholic University, he obtained an M.A. in Greek and Latin in 1949, a licentiate in sacred theology in 1953 and a doctorate in the same field in 1955.

He held teaching positions at LaSalle Academy in New York City and at De LaSalle College in Washington, D. C. He joined the faculty of Manhattan College in New York City in 1955. He is currently Head of the Department of Theology there.

A Phi Beta Kappa member, he is treasurer of the Catholic Theological Society of America. He is also a member of the American Association of University Professors, the Mariological Society, the Catholic Biblical Association, and was formerly Treasurer of the Society of Catholic College Teachers of Sacred Doctrine.

In addition to being American Theological Consultant to Hawthorn Books for *The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism,* he is a frequent contributor to theological and educational journals and has written college course outlines in fundamental and dogmatic theology, historical Christology, and Christian marriage.

About

JOSEPH W. SPRUG

Editor of the Index

JOSEPH SPRUG, who received his degrees in Library Science and Philosophy from The Catholic University of America, has had wide experience in preparing indexes for historical, religious, and periodical works. Some of his larger publications include the volumes of *The Catholic Periodical Index* which he began editing in 1952, a ten-year index to *The Priest,* a fifteen-year index to the *American Ecclesiastical Review,* a thirty-year index to *Orate-Fratres/Worship,* a complete index to G. K. Chesterton and an index to the first fifty years of *The Catholic Mind.* Mr. Sprug has held administrative positions with The Catholic University of America Library, The Catholic Library Association, Fresno County Library and Saint Vincent College Library. His most recent appointment has been as the Director of Loretto Heights College Library in Denver, Colorado.

The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism

The number of each volume indicates its place in the over-all series and not the order of publication.

Part One: Knowledge and Faith

1. What Does Man Know?
2. Is Theology a Science?
3. The Meaning of Tradition
4. What is Dogma?
5. Do Dogmas Change?
6. What is Faith?
7. God's Word to Man
8. Myth or Mystery?
9. What is a Miracle?
10. Is There a Christian Philosophy?
11. The Origins of Christian Philosophy
12. Medieval Christian Philosophy
13. The Basis of Belief
14. Christianity and Science
15. The God of Reason

Part Two: The Basic Truths

16. The Worship of God
17. What is the Trinity?
18. The Holy Spirit
19. The Creation
20. The Problem of Evil
21. Who is the Devil?
22. Freedom and Providence
23. The Theology of Grace
24. What is the Incarnation?
25. What is Redemption?
26. The Communion of Saints
27. Faith, Hope and Charity
28. Life After Death

Part Three: The Nature of Man

29. The Origins of Man
30. Evolution
31. What is Man?
32. What is Life?
33. Personal Responsibility
34. Man in His Environment
35. Man and Metaphysics
36. Psychical Phenomena

Part Four: The Means of Redemption

37. Prayer
38. The Nature of Mysticism
39. Spiritual Writers of the Early Church
40. Spiritual Writers of the Middle Ages
41. Post-Reformation Spirituality
42. Spiritual Writers in Modern Times
43. True and False Possession
44. Mary The Mother of God
45. The Devotion to Our Lady
46. What is a Saint?
47. What is an Angel?

Part Five: The Life of Faith

48. What is the Church?
49. What is a Sacrament?
50. Christian Initiation
51. Penance and Absolution
52. What is the Eucharist?
53. What is a Priest?
54. Christian Marriage
55. Death and the Christian
56. What is Christian Life?
57. The Enigma of the Stigmata
58. Christian Ethics
59. Christianity and Money

Part Six: The Word of God

60. What is the Bible?
61. The Promised Land
62. Biblical Archaeology
63. Biblical Criticism
64. God's People in the Bible
65. The Religion of Israel
66. The Prophets
67. The Sources for the Life of Christ
68. The Life of Our Lord
69. What is the Gospel?
70. St. Paul and His Message
71. The Old Testament Apocrypha
72. The New Testament Apocrypha
73. Judaism

Part Seven: The History of The Church

74. Christian Beginnings
75. The Dawn of the Middle Ages
76. The Early Middle Ages
77. The Later Middle Ages
78. The Revolt against the Church
79. The Age of Absolutism

Part Eight: The Organization of the Church

80. What is Canon Law?
81. The Papacy
82. The Ecumenical Councils
83. What is a Bishop?
84. What is a Cardinal?
85. Religious Orders of Men
86. Religious Orders of Women
87. Secular Institutes
88. The Catholic Spirit

Part Nine: The Church and the Modern World

89. Church and State
90. Christianity and Economics
91. Atheism
92. Catholicism in English-Speaking Lands
93. Psychiatry and the Christian
94. Technology and Religion
95. The Christian and World Integration
96. Christianity and Communism
97. Christianity and Colonialism
98. Holiness in Action
99. History of the Missions
100. Missions in the World Today
101. The Contribution of German Catholicism
102. The Church's Mission in the World
103. The Church and Sex
104. Catholicism and the Labor Movement
105. Christian Charity in Action
106. International Morality
107. Why We Believe

Part Ten: The Worship of the Church

108. The Spirit of Worship
109. The Liturgical Books
110. History of the Mass
111. The Mass in the West
112. Eastern Liturgies
113. The Christian Calendar
114. Vestments and Church Furniture
115. The Liturgical Movement

Part Eleven: Catholicism and Literature

116. Sacred Languages
117. Contemporary Christian Writers
118. Christian Poetry
119. Modern Christian Literature

Part Twelve: Catholicism and the Arts

120. Church Building
121. Early Christian Art
122. The Christian Meaning of Art
123. Modern Christian Art
124. Christian Theatre
125. Christian Music
126. Christianity and Linguistics

Part Thirteen: Catholicism and Science

127. Cosmology and Christianity
128. Nuclear Physics in Peace and War
129. Medicine and Morals
130. Science and Religion
131. Cybernetics
132. World Poverty and the Christian
133. Towards a Theology of Science
134. Man's Intervention in Nature

Part Fourteen: Outside the Church

135. The Spirit of Eastern Orthodoxy
136. Heresies and Heretics
137. Protestantism
138. Christian Unity
139. Christian Sects

Part Fifteen: Non-Christian Beliefs

140. Primitive and Prehistoric Religions
141. Religions of the Ancient East
142. Greek and Roman Religion
143. Mohammedanism
144. Hinduism
145. Buddhism
146. Christianity and Other Religions

Part Sixteen: General and Supplementary Volumes

147. Christian Sociology
148. Law and Morals
149. Why I am a Christian
150. Index

Titles are subject to change.

THE NEXT TWENTY-FOUR VOLUMES IN ORDER OF PUBLICATION

THE CONTRIBUTION OF GERMAN CATHOLICISM
by Alexander Dru. No. 101.

WHAT IS A SACRAMENT?
by Bernard Piault. No. 49.

PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY
by Monica Lawlor. No. 33.

CONTEMPORARY CHRISTIAN WRITERS
by Joseph R. Foster. No. 117.

CHRISTIAN ETHICS
by D. J. B. Hawkins. No. 58.

THE AGE OF ABSOLUTISM
by Maurice Braure. No. 79.

TECHNOLOGY AND RELIGION
by Henri Queffelec. No. 94.

CATHOLICISM IN ENGLISH-SPEAKING LANDS
by M. P. Carthy, O.S.U. No. 92.

CHRISTIANITY AND OTHER RELIGIONS
by R. C. Zaehner. No. 146.

THE LITURGICAL MOVEMENT
by Two Sacerdotal Communities. No. 115.

THE OLD TESTAMENT APOCRYPHA
by Catherine Dimier. No. 71.

CHRISTIANITY AND COLONIALISM
by R. C. Delavignette. No. 97.

WHAT IS DOGMA?
by Charles Journet. No. 4.

WHAT IS A CARDINAL
by P. C. Van Lierde & A. Giraud. No. 84.

THE MEANING OF TRADITION
by Yves Congar. No. 3.

RELIGIOUS ORDERS OF WOMEN
by S. Cita-Malard. No. 86.

PRIMITIVE AND PREHISTORIC RELIGIONS
by F. Bergounioux & J. Goetz. No. 140.

LAW AND MORALS
by N. St. John-Stevas. No. 148.

TOWARDS A THEOLOGY OF SCIENCE
by L. Bright. No. 133.

SPIRITUAL WRITERS IN MODERN TIMES
by Lancelot Sheppard. No. 42.

CHRISTIAN POETRY
by Elizabeth Jennings. No. 118.

MODERN CHRISTIAN ART
by W. Wilson. No. 123.

PRAYER
by Jean Daujat. No. 37.

THE NATURE OF MYSTICISM
by Y. Gobry. No. 38.

Awarded the Thomas More Association Medal for the most distinguished contribution to Catholic publishing in 1958

ACCLAIMED as the greatest source of Catholic knowledge ever assembled, THE TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM contains everything anyone would want to know on any subject involving Catholicism. Under the scholarly direction of the distinguished French Academician, Henri Daniel-Rops, the leading Catholic authorities of our time are producing 150 volumes comprising the unique monument to Catholic scholarship and faith that is THE TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM. The series is divided into sixteen sub-series on such general topics as belief, faith, the nature of man, the Bible, etc. Each volume covers a specific subject under these headings, and is complete in itself with its own bibliography and scholarly annotations.

Subscription Plan: Individual volumes in the series sell for $3.50 each. A minimum saving of $150.00 may be made under the two-books-a-month subscription plan, by subscribing in advance. Each volume may then be purchased at the rate of $2.50—or $5 a month for each two volumes. Because the series is being published over a period of 75 months, the publishers cannot guarantee that printing and paper cost increases will not force them to raise the price of future volumes. *However, subscribers on the standing order plan will always receive a discount of at least 15%.*

Pre-Payment Savings Plan: An additional discount of $25 is allowed for full series payment of $350 in advance, making a total saving of $175.00. And, naturally, payment in full avoids the risk of being affected by any future cost increases.

INDEX: This interim index of volumes sixty-nine through one hundred and eight, issued in the series covers nearly 10,000 separate entries, conveniently arranged and cross-indexed for quick, easy reference. You may obtain your copy of the index for two dollars from the source through which you subscribed to the Encyclopedia. Further indexes will follow as the series progresses.

UNIVERSAL LIBRARY
111 557
UNIVERSAL LIBRARY